Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

Burke

1768 Rowan Co., NC Tax list - this area Yadkin / Wilkes County

Sr- James Burke - 1 poll
Joseph Burke - 1 poll
Jr. James Burk - 1 poll

This indicates all 3 men born 1752 or before

1770 Surry from Rowan Co.

1771 Surry County Tax List
Joseph Burk - 1 poll
Joseph Burk - 1 poll
b 1755 or bef. Benjamin Burk - 1 poll
b 1755 or bef. Martin Burk - 2 polls

1772 Surry County Tax List
Sr. James Burk - 1 poll
John Burk Jr - 1 poll
John Burk - 1 poll
John Burk - 1 poll
Joseph Burk - 1 poll
Benjamin Burk - 1 poll
Jr. James Burk - 1 poll
John Burk - 1 poll
? James Burk - 2 polls

1774 Martin Armstrongs District
John Burk - 1 poll
Benjamin Burk - 1 poll
James Burk - 1 poll

1775 - Abraham Cuson District
David Burke - 1 poll

1775 - Benjamin Cleveland District (Wilkes Co)
James Burk - 1 poll

1776 - no existing tax list

1777 - Jabez Jarvis District - property tax list
David Burk - 1 improvement, 2 horses, 7 cattle, cash in hand - 1 pounds, 6 shillings

1774 - Samuel Freemans District
Joseph Burk - 1 poll

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

1776-1781 - Surry tax lists do not exist

1782 - Property tax list
Capt Humphries
John Burk - 3 horses/mules, 2 cattle, 100 acres of land

Capt Ayers Dist by Jb Martin

Joseph Burk - 4 horses/mules, 9 cattle 220 ares of land on Jospho Creek, Surry now Yadkin

widow of Benjamin — *Mary Burke - 1 horse / 8 cattle, 890 acres on Forbush Creek - Yadkin Co

James Burke - 2 horses, 16 cattle, 220 acres on Forbush Creek - Yadkin Co

Captain Hickman's District

Samuel Burke - single - 1 horse, 0 cattle - 200 acres Snow Creek this area in Surry Co. right across Yadkin

1784

Captain Lovells District

Samuel Burke - 1 poll - born 1763 or before

Captain Carson's District

widow of James Burke * Lucretia Burk - 200 acres 1 black poll (slave) } Slave taxed at age 12

Mary Burk - 840 acres }

Note - widows do not pay polls.

Captain Humphries District

b. 1763 or bef. Riland Burk - 100 acres - 1 poll

John Burk - 200 acres - 1 poll

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

1785

Captain Willes District - Surry Co - Elkin section

Daird Burke - no acres, 1 poll

Capt. Humphries - Surry Co along Stewarts Creek

Riland Burk - 0 acres, 1 poll

John Burk - 200 acres, 1 poll

Capt Carsons Dist - Stokes Co near Westfield

Lucretia Burk - 200 acres - 1 poll - indicates a 21 year old white male this is probably a black slave?

Captain Atkins - upper Yadkin County

David Burk - 100 acres - 1 poll

1786

Captain Willis District

William Burk - 250 acres, 1 poll

Benjamin Burk - no acres - 2 white polls, 2 black polls

John Burk - 300 acres - 2 white polls, 1 black poll

Captain Humphries District

John Burk - 200 acres - 1 white poll

Captain Carsons Dist.

Lucretia Burk - 200 acres - 1 black poll

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

1789

Captain Lovells District - in Stokes County

1744 or before John Burk - 210 acres - NO Poll - has turned age 45

1789 - Stokes formed from Surry.

1790-1791 - check Stokes tapes no Burkes

1790 Surry. no Burks

1791 Surry

Captain Ashleys District - Western Surry County - near Stokes County

b. 1770 or bef. Richard Burk - no acres - 1 poll

1792 Surry

Captain Atkins Dist - this area Southern Surry. near Yadkin Co line

Richard Burke - 100 acres - 1 poll

1793 - Surry - No Burkes

1794 - Surry. No Burkes

1795 Surry. no Burkes - did not check any further

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

[redacted] 1619

From Joseph Winston's Land Entry Book - Joseph Winston first Surry Land Enterer

Entry numbers

#716 Micajah Lewis enters 200 acres of land in Surry Co. on waters of Deep Creek including the improvements of Jacob Ingrams where DAVID BURK now lives for compliment - Sepr 14, 1778 - (Warrant granted)

#804 Zachariah Green enters 250 acres of land in Surry Co. on waters of Deep Creek including Job Ingram's improvement for compliment - Oct 3, 1778 (December 12, 1778 - caveated by DAVID BURK, returned to court. Jury found for Lewis - Warrant granted; transferred)

#1149 Henry Burk enters 200 acres of land in Surry Co on waters of the Little Yadkin adjoining to the Black Mountain including the above claim for quantity - December 29, 1778. - (Warrant granted)

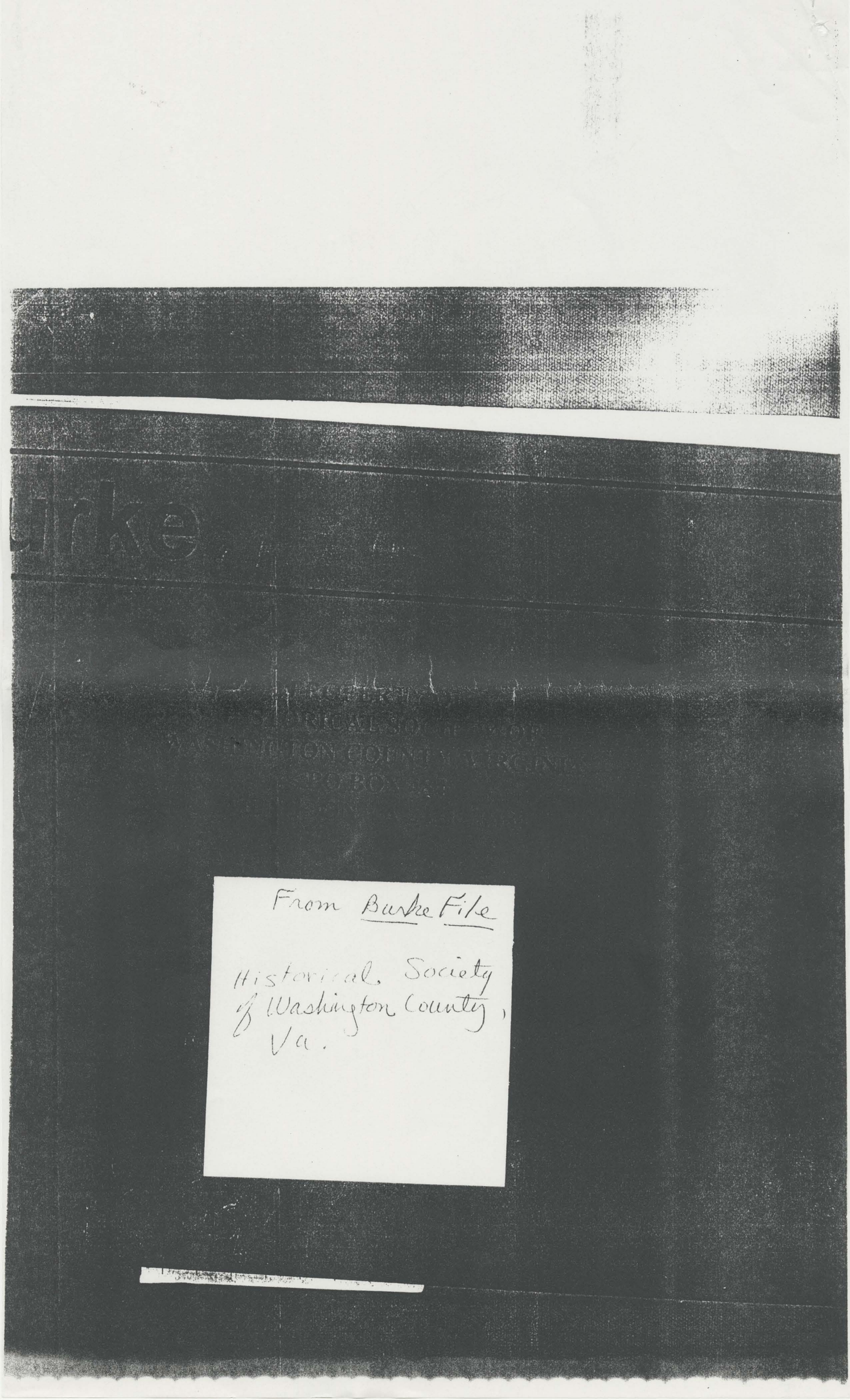
#1150 Henry Burk enters 200 acres in Surry Co. on waters of Toms Creek and Pilate Creek including Thos Burk's improvement for quantity December 29, 1778 (April 3, 1779 - entry withdrew - money refunded)

#1265 Thomas Church enters 200 acres of land in Surry Co on Forbis [Forbush] Creek waters including Benja. Burk's improvement for quantity - January 2, 1779. (Warrant granted)

#1618 Richard Cheake enters 100 acres of land in Surry Co. on the waters of Toms Creek including the improvement that he purchased of Thomas Burk No date given. [Warrant granted)

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Dr. 330-D
Winston-Salem, NC 27106
336-922-1710
Judyscard@aol.com

#1619 Richard Cheek enters 100 acres of land in Surry Co. on the waters of the Pilate [Pilot] Creek and the Little Yadkin including Thomas Burk's improvement and adjoining my former entry. May 24, 1779. (Warrant granted)


From Burke File
Historical Society
of Washington County,
Va.

Look up all These

Catalog Num:	Resource Title:	Article Title:	Detail:
PF 10	Holston Past Finder - No.10	Who Knows? -Queries	No. 10 Pgs 42
Subjects:	Burk	James	b d
PF 30	Holston Past Finder - No. 30	Records of Washington Co.,VA: Deed	No. 30 Pgs 23
Subjects:	Burk	John	b d
PF 9	Holston Past Finder - No. 9	Records of Washington Co.,VA: Execu	No. 9 Pgs 14
Subjects:	Burk	John	b d
PF 25	Holston Past Finder - No.25	Records of Washington Co.,VA: Surve	No. 25 Pgs 8
Subjects:	Burk	John	b d
PF 16	Holston Past Finder - No. 16	Who Know? - Queries	No. 16 Pgs 45
Subjects:	Burk	Mary	b d
PF 31	Holston Past Finder - No.31	From Our Mailbag : Hammons	No. 31 Pgs 3
Subjects:	Burk	Matilda	b d
PF 17	Holston Past Finder - No. 17	Past News : Abingdon Virginian 1870-	No. 17 Pgs 5
Subjects:	Burk	Mr.	b d
PF 34	Holston Past Finder- No.34	Who Knows- Queries	No. 34 Pgs 46
Subjects:	Burk	Robert Fountain	b d
S PUB II- 7	Historical Society Publication II- 7	Tithables Washington County 1782	II- 7 Pgs 42
Subjects:	Burk	Henry	b d
S PUB II-14	Historical Society Publication II-14	Minutes of Washington Co Court 1777	II-14 Pgs 28
Subjects:	Burk	James	b d
S PUB II-15	Historical Society Publication II-15	Minutes Washington County Court 177	II-15 Pgs 29
Subjects:	Burk	John	b d
S PUB II-10	Historical Society Publication II-10	Memorandum of the Meeks	II-10 Pgs 24
Subjects:	Burk	Sue E.	b d
S PUB II-21	Historical Society Publication II-21	Guardian Bonds Washington Co,VA 1	II-21 Pgs 14
Subjects:	Burk	Thomas	b d
VA VA WA 25	High on A Windy Hill		Cem. # 145,278-O
Subjects:	Burk		b d

ll contents of this document are property of the Historical Society of Washington County, Virginia. Duplication of any art of this document for resale is prohibited without express permission of the HSWC.

SW Virginia. The Historical Society is dependent upon such contributions to increase our genealogical collection, to assist future researchers.

History of Wash Co + S.W. Va. - Summers

pg. 866 Militia 1812-1815 Adam Eleanor - Lt.

Annals of Wash. Co. - Summers

pg. 1282 - Sept 7, 1788
Adam Eleanor to Michael Eleanor
140 ac - Beaver Cr. Branch of Holston
200 ac " " "

Marriages

26 Feb 1797 - Adam Eleanor to ____ Hunsucker

Guardian Bonds

Jun. 19, 1798 Philip Sword named guardian of Thomas Burke
orphan of James Burke, dec.
Bond $100; Surety: James Burke.

315 N
Bozer
Septe

The H
Attn:
P. O.
Abing

Dear M

Thank
though
willing
inform
wonde
Fleeno

I've en
reques
that, h
to run
most h
copy it

Today
and ad
expect

Again,
forward to receiving copies of the information you have referenced.

Sincerely,

Mary Hardy
406-586-2823

Enclosures - Copy of your letter for your reference; My family VA Pedigree Chart & Family Group Sheets; Reply envelope; and an Expense check

Aug. 3, 1996

Dear Sir:

I was referred to you when I wrote for Burk info. to the Wise Co. Historical Society.

I'm looking for the parents and siblings of Lucas Burk who was born Oct. 15, 1784 in Virginia. He died March 1, 1846 in Martinsville, Ind. By 1820, in fact, he was in Indiana. He married Elizbeth Flowers and their first 5 children were born in Va.: Hannah born April 17, 1800, James born April 17, 1803, Thomas Flowers Burk born Oct. 16, 1804, Lewis Burk born Dec. 13, 1805 and Matilda Burk Nov. 19, 1807.

Can you help me out

Ans. (1st Part)
12/5/95

Burk

Bonds

Jun 19 1798 Philip Sword guardian of Thomas Burke orph. of James Burke dec.
Surety James Burke

Marr. no Surns many Burkes
Hestory " "
Annals " " many Burks

315 North 17th Avenue
Bozeman, MT 59715
June 18, 1995

Historical Society of Washington County, Virginia
Box 484
Abingdon, VA 24203

Dear Folks:

I am currently doing genealogical research on my Virginia ancestors. I believe that one of my ancestors, Thomas Burke b. 1810, was from Washington Cty, VA near Abingdon. It's possible his wife, Lydia Fleenor b. 1808 (parents Adam Fleenor and ? Gaylor), was also from that area. I have very limited information on any of the above.

Do you answer initial genealogical inquiries directly or do you refer them to local genealogists? What information is available through you and the cost of them? Do you have any suggestions on the best place to begin?

I would be willing to pay up to $20 for the initial inquiry. I have enclosed a stamped, self-addressed envelope for your convenience.

Thank you!

Sincerely,

Mary Hardy
(406)586-2823

26 Feb 1997 Adam Fleenor — Hunsucker

DAVIS FILE
See BURKE

HUSBAND Samuel Pepper
Birth Nov. 20, 1736 Place Lancaster Co Pa.
Chr. Place
Death 26 Oct 1804 - age 67-11-6 Place
Burial Place
Father Dr. Robert Pepper Mother (Maiden Name) Miss Sarah Patterson
Mar 13 Mar, 1764 Place in Bedford on Goose Cr.
Other Wives (if any)

WIFE Naomi Burk
Birth 3 Feb 1746 Place near Salem Depot - Roanoke Co. VA.
Chr. Place
Death Dec 22 1824 Place
Burial age 78-10-11 Place
Father Mother (Maiden Name)
Other Hus. (if any)

James Burke. 1st Settler & Burke's Garden

about two years later moved to New River where he lived and died.

PROPERTY OF
HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF
WASHINGTON COUNTY
P.O. BOX 464
ABINGDON, VA 24212-0484

Place Additional Genealogical and Historical Data on Reverse Side

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	WHERE BORN Town County	State or Country	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED
D	1	Mary Pepper	8 Feb 1765	654		28 Oct 1830	Date Nov 8, 1785 To J. Heaven
S	2	Wm Pepper Sr.	14 Sept 1766	694		25 Jany 1835	Date 11 Oct 1791 To Jane Reyburn
S	3	James Pepper	30 Nov. 1768	424		Apr 30, 1811	Date 10 Aug 1802 To Sally Beckler
D	4	Ruth Pepper	1 Mar 1771	died young age 2 yrs. 8 mos.		15 Apr 1773	Date To
S	5	Samuel	30 June 1773	aged 18		22 Jan 1792	Date To
D	6	Sarah	27 Nov. 1775	age 84		7 Apr. 1861	Date 7 June 1804 To Wm Pepper
S	7	Joseph	20 Jan 1778	died age 2 3/4 yr		25 Sept 1801	Date To
S	8	George	4 May 1780	died age 1 yr.		10 Aug 1781	Date To
S	9	Benjamin	10 Aug 1782	died 3 days		13 Aug 1782	Date To
S	10	John	2 Sept 1783				Date 26 Nov. 1807 To Mary Robertson d- Col Jas Robinson of Montgomery
S	11	Jessee	26 Oct 1786	youngest son age 85		4 Jany 1872	Date To Francis Askins
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						Date To
	15						Date To

The Southwest Corner

By GOODRIDGE WILSON

The Southwest Corner of week before last brought me an informative letter from John A. Kelly, Professor of German in Haverford College, Haverford, Pennsylvania, which starts this way:

"Your interesting article on the pioneer of Burke's Garden prompts me to send you some additional material on him and his family. A few years ago I did some research on this subject and unearthed more data than can be presented in brief scope."

He not only gave me additional information, but corrected some things I had written, as told by Judge Johnston in his "History of the Middle New River Settlements." The Judge expressed the opinion that Capt. Thomas Burk of Giles County was a son of James, the Burke's Garden pioneer. Dr. Kelly says that Captain Thomas was his nephew, son of his brother, William Burk.

Dr. Kelly quotes in full, an undated letter from Jesse Pepper of Pepper's Ferry, a son of Samuel Pepper and Naomi Burk, which contains the following:

"My grandather Jas. Burk who was also a native of Ireland, probably came to this country about the time that grandfather Pepper came. He settled in North Carolina near the Yadkin River, thence removed to Roanoke, near Salem Mills, where my mother was born on the 1st day of February 1746. My grandmother dying, grandfather married a second wife, who not pleasing my mother, she went and lived with her sister, who was married to Sam'l Wilson and lived in Bedford County, Virginia, where she and my father were married on Goose Creek, 2 miles from the present Road to Liberty, on the 13th day of March, 1764.

"My grandfather Burk was a great hunter, he would take his knapsack filled with bread and a little salt and sometimes a few potatoes, and go to the woods west of this place, which was all a wilderness at that time, and stay several weeks; on one of these excursions among the mountains, he got into a beautiful valley and having a few potatoes in his knapsack, he found a place clear of timber and planted his potatoes. The next fall he got Wm. Thompson, who was a surveyor, to go and survey a part of the beautiful valley. Mr. Thompson surveyed and grandfather hunted to provide meat for the surveyors. One day grandfather came near where he had planted the potatoes, he thought he would go and see if they had prospered, and he found a fine crop of potatoes with which he filled his knapsack and returned to camp. Wm. Thompson, who was also an Irishman, was so highly pleased to see so great a luxury as potatoes in their camp, that he swore the beautiful valley should be called Burk's Garden, which name it has retained ever since.

"It lies in Tazewell County, Virginia. My grandfather removed there and located at what is now called the Old Station. He afterwards returned to North Carolina, where he died."

• • •

This is a new version of the way Burk's Garden got its name. This is probably correct, because it is not very much different from an account given by Col. Thomas L. Preston, who said that James Burk accompanied a party of surveyors into Burk's Garden to lay off some land for Col. James Patton and that Burk planted potato peelings. In due time a nice crop of potatoes developed from which the garden derived its name. The William Thompson mentioned in Jesse Pepper's letter was a son-in-law of Col. James Patton, and it is quite likely that he was a member of the surveying party referred to by Col. Preston.

Soldiers on the Sandy Creek Expedition found potatoes on Burk's deserted "plantation" and it has been supposed that Burke's Garden" got its name from that incident, but the statements in this letter, concurring so nearly with an account attributed to Col. Preston, would indicate that the potatoes were planted and the garden named before James Burk moved to his plantation.

Dr. Kelly also said: "Notes on the family written by Dr. John Pepper of Danbury, N. D., who was probably a son of the above mentioned Jesse Pepper, state that the first wife of James Burk was "Polly" Bane. This leads to the surprising fact that James Burk was a Quaker. On July 11, 1730, James Burk and Mary Bane, daughter of Mordecai Bane, were married in Goshen Monthly Meeting, Chester County, Pa. Witnesses who signed the marriage certificate included seven Banes, but no Burks. The name Bane is of frequent occurrence in the minutes of Goshen Meeting, and the names Burk and Griffith also appear occasionally. The second wife of James Burk was Lucretia, widow of Methusaleh Griffith. She was probably Lucretia Rees; Mathusalem Griffith and Lyky Rees were married in Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa., Feb. 2, 1730/1.

"James Burke finally settled in Surry County, N. C., where his will, dated Nov. 4, 1782, was probated in February 1783. The testator mentions his wife Lucretia and her daughter Lucretia Wilson; eldest son James (who together with his heirs is disinherited), son Joseph, daughter-in-law Mary Burk, (whose husband, as other court records show was Benjamin); daughters Mary Murphew, Sarah Wilson, and Neomi Pepper."

PROPERTY OF
HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF
WASHINGTON COUNTY
P.O. BOX 464
ABINGDON, VA 24212-0484

Stream, Mountain Top Memorialize a Tory



Southwest Corner

By Goodridge Wilson

Memorial Day is a national tribute to the dead who died in their country's wars. Other memorials, including stream names and place names, may have different signficance.

A fine mountain stream and a lofty mountain top basin of rich fertility and rare scenic beauty memorialize an early Southwest Virginia settler who was a Tory in the Revolutionary War and who disinherited his son for fighting with the colonists against the British.

His name was James Burke. He was a mighty hunter who roamed far and wide over a vast extent of wilderness in pursuit of game. He had a hunting camp on a bold Blue Ridge Mountain stream in Floyd and Carroll Counties that is still called Burke's Fork, and he was the first land owner to make his home on land he owned in Tazewell County's incomparable mountain top called Burke's Garden.

George B. Gose, a member of an old Burke's Garden family, acquired at considerable expense and research hitherto unpublished information about James Burke that is given in his genealogical work "Pioneers of the Virginia Blue Grass." He wrote that James Burke and Mary Bane, a daughter of Mordicai Bane, were married in Chester County, Pennsylvania, July 11, 1730. The couple setttled in the Yadkin River country of North Carolina and about 1740 moved from there to the Roanoke Valley and made their home where Salem is now.

Mary Bane Burke died in 1750. Her daughter, Sarah, married Samuel Wilson of Bedford County, and her daughter, Naomi, married Samuel Pepper of Pepper's Ferry on New River.

After Mary Bane's death James Burke married Lucretia Griffith, widow of Methusalem Griffith, whose farm adjoined Burke's Roanoke Valley home place.

At an early date Burke became acquainted with Col. James Patton and Dr. Thomas Walker and helped them locate choice land. He is said to have introduced them to what is now known as Burke's Garden, where they surveyed a very large boundary for themselves and 400 acres for Burke in payment for his services.

James Burke and James Bane were neighbors on the Roanoke from the beginning of settlement there. Perhaps they were brothers-in-law, but no proof of that is known to me.

In 1750 Burke sold his Roanoke home place to James Bane and built a log house on his distant mountain top acres. Whether Lucretia ever lived with him there is not stated, but she maintained their home on her land where Salem is.

In the summer of 1755 Shawnee Indians killed Col. Patton in the Draper's Meadows Massacre and in the winter of 1756 Gov. Dinwiddie sent an ill-fated expedition under Maj. Andrew Lewis to invade the Shawnee country by way of Big Sandy River. While this army was in camp near the site of Fort Chiswell, Burke came into the camp on foot.

He had discovered Indians near his house and, mounting one of six horses that he kept there, he tried to avoid them. They shot his horse. He outran them in a foot race and made his way to Lewis' army. After resting awhile and giving information to officers he hurried on to his home in the Roanoke River Valley.

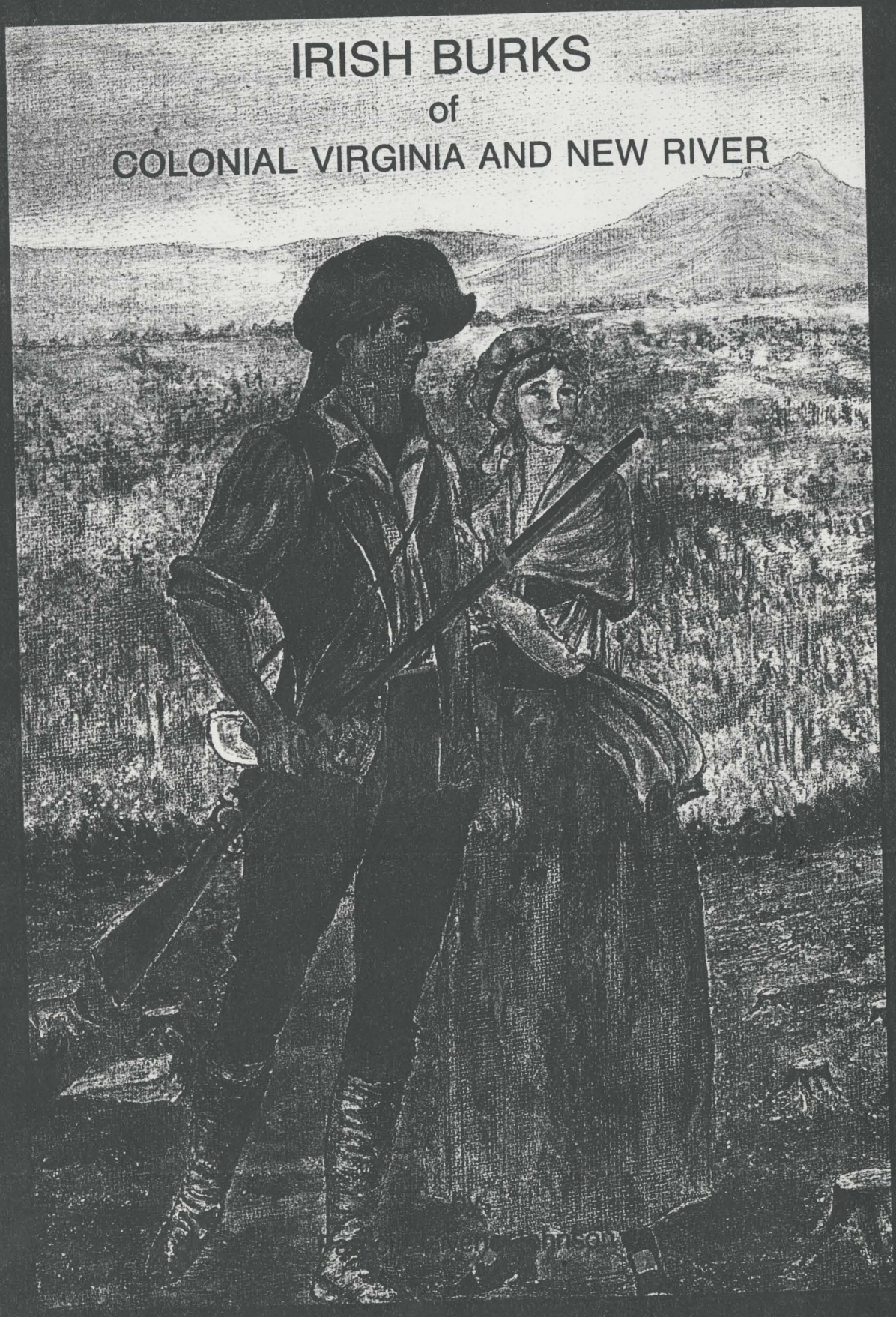
Lewis led his army by Burke's lofty home on his way to Big Sandy Waters. The troops failed to find either Indians or Burke's horses, but they feasted on potatoes they found in his garden patch. From that time until now the beautiful basin where he had his house and 400 acres has been called Burke's Garden.

James Burke stayed with his wife and children for awhile at their Roanoke home. Then they moved to Cumberland County, N.C., where they lived out their days. In the Revolution they were Tories. James Burke's oldest son, James Jr., stayed in New River and fought with the colonists. He and his descendants were disinherited in his father's will, probated at Cumberland Court House in 1783.

City of Salem Realty Transfers

Salem realty transfers recorded re-

IRISH BURKS
of
COLONIAL VIRGINIA AND NEW RIVER



James Burk of Burk(e)s Garden

In 1745 when Augusta County was founded west of the mountains, Burk(e)s were living in the great expanse that is today the Virginia counties of Frederick, Augusta, Rockingham, Shenandoah, Botetourt and Roanoke. Those found in the first court records in 1745 were Thomas, Charles, William and James Burk or Bourk. A Burk researcher, Dr. John A. Kelly, says William and James were brothers but gives no proof. There is a James Burke in Chester County, Pennsylvania in 1730 and a William Burk in Thornbury Township, Chester County, in 1729. (Chester County Historical Society Files, Westchester, Pa.) Whether there is kinship between James, William, Charles and Thomas Burk is unknown. Most Burks were from Ireland from the old Anglo-Irish gentry family of Bourke. James Burk is first recorded in the Augusta records as "Bourk" but in Pennsylvania as Burke and is said to be from Limerick. William, known as Peaked Mountain William in this work, is said by his descendants, to be from Ireland.

At the March 1746/47 Augusta Court these four Burks are in road construction orders. Thomas and Charles Burk were appointed road workers from Caleb Jones' mill down to the county line. William Burk and Robert Frazier were to work the road from the top of the ridge to John Terald's and James Beard's. At the April court Charles Burk is appointed a justice. In the March 1747-48 court Thomas Burk appears as a witness from Frederick. (CH, I, 17, 26, 35 and Kelly, Burke Family, 15) One historian says he was from Frederick, Maryland. (Robert Ramsay, Carolina Cradle, 76 (Chapel Hill: Univ. of N.C. Press, 1964)

A Thomas Burk was in Rock Creek Hundred, Maryland, present Montgomery County, in 1733. (Cal. Of Mary. St. Papers, no.1 The Black Books or Proprietary Papers 1703, Bk II) In 1751 there was a Thomas Burk, Indian trader, with the Miamis on the Ohio, captured by the French. There was an old Indian trail from eastern Maryland through Frederick county, Maryland which was the only route west. If Thomas Burk was an Indian trader he probably would be living there near the old Indian trail.

At the March 1746/47 Augusta court William Burk complained that Torance McMullen had a horse that was the property of widow Fulsher of Orange. James Burk the same court day was appointed administrator of brother-in-law Isaac Bean (Bane) of the Roanoke River settlement. Since William and James Burk appear the same day at court they probably are kin.

Isaac Bean or Bane was brother of Mary (Polly) Bane who James had married. She was daughter of Mordecai and Naomi Medley Bane who lived on 200 acres in the borough of West Chester, Chester county, Pennsylvania, east of High Street which they bought from Richard Thomas. (J.S. Futhey and Gilbert Cope, The History of Chester County, Pennsylvania (Philadelphia: Louis H. Everts, 1881) They lived almost on the Great Minquas Trading

Path, an important Indian trail, key to the Pennsylvania fur-trade. The Susquehanna Indians had used the trail prior to 1670 for their conquest of the Delawares. Thousands of beaver skins yearly were carried over the "Beversrede" to Fort Beverrede on the Delaware River on the site of present Philadelphia. (Pennsylvania Historical Marker in WestChester at Wilmington Pike and Church Street).

James Burk and Mary Bane declared their intentions to marry on May 20, 1730 in the Goshen Monthly Meeting and Isaac Vernon and David Davies were appointed to inquire if they were free to marry. John Yarnall, Evan Lewis and others witnesses. They were liberated to marry on June 17, 1730 with Mordecai James, Griffith Lewis of Goshen; Lewis Rees, Lawrence Pearson of Newtown and Griffith John and John Morgan of Unwch. as witness. By July 14, 1730, they were removing with Alexander Bane and Thomas Evan of Goshen, Francis Yarnall, Joseph Thomas of Newtown and Samuel John and Cadw. Jones Unwch., as witnesses. (Goshen Monthly Meeting Minutes, p. 39-40, Chester Co. Historical Society)

James Burk must have been a Quaker for there is no mention in this marriage transaction that he is not a Quaker.

It is surprising to find Burkes among the Quakers. Many Burkes or Bourkes in Ireland had lost their land to Cromwell's followers. Most Irish Quakers were descendants of these Cromwellian settlers so it is doubtful many Bourkes would be Quakers. They had been forced into the trades or mercantile business much like the old Jewry of Europe. The Quakers also were noted merchants so this is most likely how Burkes and Quakers first contacted - through commerce, as traders. James and Mary, with some Bane brothers moved south to the Yadkin, then to Roanoke, present Salem, when James was listed as Isaac Bane's greatest creditor. Surety for Isaac Bean was Humberston Lyon, a notable trader from Prince George's County, Maryland who in 1733 was living in Monocacy Hundred near present Frederick, Maryland. A Thomas Burk was in Rock Creek Hundred. (Cal. of Maryland St. Papers, no. 1, The Black Books- Proprietary Papers B.B.2, Prince Georges Co.)

Humberston Lyon is noted as a New River trader and Thomas Burk of Frederick is probably the trader on the Miami in 1751.

William Burk in 1729 witnessed a deed of a George Pierce in Chester County, Thornbury Township near Philip Taylor and John Taylor. (Chester Co. Pa. Historical Society Deed 22)

Is there a relationship between James Burke and William Burk of Chester County, Pa. and Thomas Burk of Rock Creek Hundred, Maryland?

James Burk was in Chester County, Pennsylvania at least by 1730, said to be from Limerick and came to America about 1720-25. (Jim and Louise Hoge, History of Tazewell County, p. 411) Whether he was a Quaker or not feeling against them was running high in 1720 in Ireland. In 1719 James Cotter of the Irish gentry was hanged for an outrage committed against a Quaker

family. Cork and all the south of Ireland burst into outrage and Quakers were marked for punishment. The passion spread to Tipperary and Limerick, all over Catholic Ireland. A Quaker could not show himself in the streets. Placards against them covered the walls. If traveling about the country they were waylaid and beaten. (Albert Cook Myers, Immigration of Irish Quakers, p. 45-46 (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1969)

The Quakers were already highly disliked by the Irish gentry such as the Bourkes because their land had been confiscated and many Quakers now owned their land.

No matter the troubles in Ireland James seems to have associated with the Quakers and married one. James and Mary were on Roanoke River at present Salem in 1742 where he was in George Robinson's militia and in December 1744 was at Daniel Monahan's estate settlement, purchasing goods. (CH, II, 509; CH, III, 9)

George Robinson was from the New Castle, Delaware area which adjoins Chester County, Pennsylvania, where James and William Burk are in 1729, so probably they knew each other there. Robinson was selling land on Roanoke river for James Patton so seems to be the person who inspired James Burk to come to Roanoke river.

Naomi Burk, daughter of James and Mary Bane Burk, was born February 1, 1745 on Roanoke near Salem. She would marry Samuel Pepper. (Letter, Jesse Pepper, Pepper's Ferry, New River, Montgomery County, Va., undated in author's collections)
James Burk owned land on both North and South Fork of Roanoke, later sold to Dr. Walker and Andrew Lewis so was probably where Lewis later lived at present site of Mohawk Rubber plant. Burk's main tract was on the bottom land on the south side of the river, now South Salem, beside Thomas Tosh. (Elizabeth Woolwine, Mark Evans Family (Privately printed 1941, VPI & SU) He was appointed road worker in November 1746 on the road on the ridge dividing waters of New River from those of South branch of Roanoke to end in a road leading over Blue Ridge. Neighbors helping were his brother-in-law James Bean (Bane), Ephraim Vause, Mathusalem Griffith and sons, and James Campbell, the overseer. (CH I, 24, 355)

Mathusalem Griffith, Mark Evans, Tobias and Martin Fry were Pennsylvanians accused in Maryland on 1 October 1736 of having tumultous meetings. (Archives of Maryland, 1732-53 (1908) Proceedings of Council, 106) They had fled what is known as the Maryland "Border War" and came to Roanoke.

In 1712 Mathusalem Griffith was in Gwynedd, a Welsh settlement commonly called North Wales. He petitioned for a road from the Welsh Tract to Philadelphia. These Welsh had passage on the Elizabeth and Robert. Most of them were not Quakers but some became Quakers after arriving in Pennsylvania. (Howard M. Jenkins, Historical Collections Relating to Gwynedd, A Township of Montgomery Co., Pa. 1698, p.285 (Philadelphia: p.p., 1897)

During this period on Roanoke James Burk had a hunting camp on a beautiful stream in Floyd and Carroll counties now called Burke's Fork. (Burke's Garden, Louis and Jim Hoge, History of Tazewell County, p. 412) He was a noted hunter trading his skins. The "Trader's Path" came down from Pennsylvania to Roanoke River to the Big Lick where it joined the "Carolina Road" from the Yadkin River. On the Yadkin the road crossed at the Shallow Ford where there was a settlement of Quakers. A road from eastern Virginia coming through Bedford County terminated at Big Lick. So James Burk had settled near a crossroads for trade.
Traders were known as a wild and careless lot. In 1747 James "Bourk" was noted in the Augusta Order Book as "a common swearer" and "profaner of God's name." At the same time Colonel Thomas Chew and Valentine Sevier were accused of the same offence. Both Chew and Sevier were from Maryland and Orange County, Virginia, and active in land speculation; this probably had to do with a land dispute. (CH, I, 28)

But James Patton President of the Augusta Court and a large land speculator, knew Burk was a man he could use to explore the land he had opened for land speculation on the Roanoke river and further west.

In April 1745 Colonel Patton got a 100,000-acre grant on the New and Holston rivers known as "the Great Grant." When given permission by the Virginia Council to survey land he came to Roanoke river to James Campbell's house and sent for James Burk. When Burk arrived Patton asked whether he had found good lands and Burk said yes. Patton asked him to go with him and show him the land promising to give him a "valuable consideration" and they agreed in James Campbell's presence that Burk should have a plantation for so doing. Burk said he had found a place called "Burk's Choice". Patton drew up an agreement to this effect with Burk and Campbell witnessing. Later it was lost but Campbell remembered that "Burk insisted the agreement was written the way he wanted it and would not go until it was." (Botetourt Court Deposition, James Campbell, Aug. 9, 1773)

Burk's grandson Jesse Pepper of Pepper's Ferry on New River later wrote, "Grandfather Burk was a great hunter; he would take his knapsack filled with bread and a little salt and a few potatoes and go to the woods, west of this place (Pepper's Ferry), which was all a wilderness at that time and stay several weeks; on one of these excursions among the mountains, he got into a beautiful valley and having a few potatoes in his knapsack, he found a place clear of timber and planted his potatoes. The next fall he returned and found them growing." (Jesse Pepper, undated letter in author's collections)

E.L. and A.S. Greever wrote in "Burk's Garden - A Sketch" that James Burk and another hunter trailed a large buck from Poor Valley over the mountain into the basin that came to be known as Burke's Garden. (Roanoke Times, Dec. 1, 1969)

Letitia Preston Floyd says the other hunter was Morris Griffith, step-son of Burk. (History of Burke's Garden, p. 408) There is a Gose Knob in the Garden which on early maps was "Morris Knob". (Louise and Jim Hoge) The Greevers record that Burk first saw the elk on Elk Creek in Grayson County and gave chase, wounding it on Cripple Creek but the elk ran on and finally came to a stream whose banks were heavily covered with reeds. Burk named this Reed Creek. The elk, with Burk in pursuit, continued crossing mountain after mountain and into the west end of Burk's Garden where he killed it. Others say he finished the elk on Elkhorn. The pursuit lasted three days. So goes the Greever's story.

Burk's granddaughter, the wife of "Strait Back" Allison in Buncombe County, N.C., told that her grandfather James Burk wounded the elk on Cripple Creek and followed it into Burke's Garden arriving late one evening. The next morning he decided to give up the chase of the elk and let it go. So goes the granddaughter's story. (History of Tazewell, p. 408-411)
In this pursuit James Burk discovered Burke's Garden in present Tazewell. He had done this before he ever promised to go out with Patton.

Johnston in his "Middle New River Settlements", p. 137 says that James Burk was one of the original Draper's Meadows settlers. This agrees with what his grandson says - that he scouted from New River which is within five miles of Draper's Meadows. Thomas Preston says Burk explored with Patton in 1748. William Sayers says Burk came to Sayer's house saying he was going out with Patton to show him a beautiful tract and Patton said he would give him 400 acres in the tract and ten pounds. (Botetourt Court Deposition, William Sayers, June 15, 1772).

Burk says he agreed to show Patton 30,000 acres for which he was to have 400 acres in any part of the lands shown whereever he wanted it and ten pounds. Burk was to pay the patent fee which Patton said would be five pounds and Patton would deliver the patent to Burk. Patton did pay the ten pounds.(Botetourt Court Deposition, James Burk, June 15, 1772).

So James Burk as guide went with Patton and James Wood, Frederick county surveyor, assorted chain carriers, among whom may be Peaked Mountain William Burk, since he worked for Wood, and other speculators. (Goodrich Wilson, Smyth County p. 4-5, Radford: Commonwealth Press, 1976)

Patton's son-in-law, William Thompson, was a surveyor. According to Burk's grandson, Jesse Pepper, it was the year after Burk planted the potatoes that they went out. "The next fall he got William Thompson a surveyor to go and survey part of the valley. Grandfather hunted to provide meat for the surveyors. One day he came near where he had planted the potatoes, he found a fine crop of potatoes with which he filled his knapsack and returned to camp. William Thompson who was also an Irishman was highly pleased to ses the luxury of potatoes in their camp, 50 or

60 miles from the settlements, that he swore that the beautiful valley should be called Burk's Garden, which name it has retained ever since." (Jesse Pepper Letter)

Patton surveyed the entire tract first and after this Burk asked Patton to lay off his promised 400 acres. Patton asked him if he would take a place in the Garden containing 500 acres which was surveyed separate because Patton did not want to break up the big survey. Burk answered he would have nothing but "Burk's Choice" - the 400 acres at the spot he had originally chosen and where he later settled.

Patton answered that they were in a hurry, afraid of bad weather closing in, but that Colonel John Buchanan should lay the Garden off in 400-acre tracts and Burk should have his choice. Burk right then told Patton if he did not get his "Choice" he would return home. Patton answered that he could not do without him. Burk stayed with the party and continued with it as it wound its way out of the Garden. This trek took them down Clinch, by the Maiden Springs, on to the Elk Garden thence to Mockinson Creek, down that all day, then across the ridges to Clinch below Castle's Woods, then up the Castle's Woods to the end of them, thence through the ridges to the head of Mockinson thence over the mountains to North Fork of Holston and to Stalnaker's, who lived on Patton's Indian Fields tract and had a Cherokee trading post. They surveyed on "this jaunt" as Burk called it, at Reed Creek, at Burk's Garden, on the head of Mockinson, Elk Garden and one other place. According to Burk, in the trek they passed by much more good land than the quantity Burk had promised to show but when they got to Stalnaker's Patton said to Burk, "Well, we have not surveyed so much land as you expected you could show." Burk answered, "Why, I showed you enough you might have surveyed it!" Patton answered, "Well, well, James, I believe we can do with what we have and you may go about your business." (James Burk, Deposition, Botetourt Court, June 15, 1772)

After Burk left Stalnaker's William Sayers said he overheard Colonel Patton and Colonel Buchanan talking. They said that Burk had not shown the quantity of land he was supposed to show. (William Sayers, Deposition, Botetourt Court, June 15, 1772)

Burk continued to inquire of Patton about his land in the Garden. Patton wrote one of his surveyors in the winter of 1750 telling him "the only answer you can give James Burk is to write him a complisent letter and send him the inclos'd.". (Letter, Patton to Buchanan? 1750, Duke University, John Preston Papers)

The "inclos'd" was probably the ten pounds. The following year Burk met Patton and talked of going to live in the Garden. Patton mentioned him taking the 500 acres instead of "Burk's Choice". Burk again refused saying he would have "Burk's Choice" and nothing else. Patton answered, "Well, James, in the name of God, go and settle where you will." (James Burk, Deposition, Botetourt Court, June 15, 1772)

Mrs. "Strait-Back" Allison said, "When Patton saw the land, he determined to defraud Burk in making a survey, which was made April 24, 1749." (History of Tazewell, p. 418) The exploring trip to find the land would have been the previous fall, 1748, which agrees with Thomas Preston's date.

Patton then went to Michael Doughearty's house in the forks of James River and told him he had given Burk the 400 acres. James Davis told later that he heard Patton say after several families settled in the Garden that none of them should have the land except James Burk. (Michael Doughearty, James Davis, Depositions, Botetourt Court, June 15, 1772)

James Burk's first wife Mary (Polly) Bane Burk had seven children but died in 1750. There was a terrible flood on Roanoke in August 1749. She might have been a victim. Neighbors Peter Kinter, wife and child were washed away.

One spectator said, "Entire hills were swept down and leveled and several tracts of bottom land, all inhabited, were filled with so much sand and gravel they can no longer be lived on. Houses and barns were carried away and with them a great deal of the crop. The Roanoke was a mile wide at several places and the water rose to 15 feet above dry land."(Samuel Eckerlin to Alexander Mack, Sept.1749,Johnson, Patton and Colonists, p. 63)

The flood was about midnight, August 25. Mathusalem Griffith, James Burk's neighbor made his will on September 11. He may have been injured in the flood for during the winter he died leaving wife Lucretia and six children. (CH,III, 16)

By August 1751 James Burk had married Lucretia and their families together totaled thirteen. Lucretia was Welsh listed in the marriage records of Christ Church, Philadelphia, as Lyky Rees when she married Mathusalem on February 2, 1730 (Pa. Archives, Series II, v.8, 93, 116).

James Burk took his family to "Burk's Choice". He built a cabin, cleared land and planted potatoes. They lived there about four years and moved "in the time of the Indian War." (James Burk, Deposition, Botetourt Court, June 15, 1772)

Burk's children were Mary, Sarah, James, Joseph, Naomi, Benjamin and two other daughters, one md. ____ Coleman and the other _____Brookshire, their given names not known. His will mentions 8 children. The Griffith children were Morris, eldest; John and Benjamin and three daughters, Elizabeth, Hannah, Lucretia. (James Burk Will Surry Co., N.C., Bk I, 1; Nov 4, 1782; Griffith Will Bk I, 239 CH,III,16 and CH,I,47)

In May 1753 James sold 117 acres of the Goose Creek tract on Roanoke to James Bane. Burk had probably already gone to "Burk's Choice" in Burke's Garden where he built a cabin and made improvements on Burk's Creek which still retains its name.

About Valentine's Day 1756, James was still in Burke's Garden but had evidently sent his family out in 1755 when the

Indian war began. This February day James discovered Indians near his house, so he mounted one of his horses and tried to avoid them. They shot his horse and he outran them in a foot race. He ran through Walker's Gap, across Poor Valley, through the gap in Brushy Mountain into Bear Garden near Ceres. After crossing Walker's Mountain he went east to the cabin of Alexander Sayers where he learned that Indians had just killed Robert Looney. He hurried on and got to Andrew Lewis's army gathering at Fort Frederick at Dunkard's Bottom on New River (present Claytor Lake). Lewis's force was to march against the Shawnee towns on Ohio. Burk said that Robert Looney had just been killed by Indians on Reed Creek and he himself had lost six horses to them but escaped. (William Preston, Sandy Creek Expedition Journal, Feb. 1756)

On February 24 Andrew Lewis's force in its advance toward the Ohio villages, crossed two mountains and arrived at Burke's Garden discovering plenty of potatoes which the soldiers gathered in the deserted plantations.

The Burks probably did not return to the old Roanoke River neighborhood among the Griffiths, Vauses and Banes at Ephraim Vause's Fort Vause (present Shawsville). Stepson Morris Griffith was captured there August 14, 1755 and taken to the Shawnee villages on the Ohio. He said he spent 20 days traveling to their Towns, that not more than 300 warriors were in their Great and Little Towns on the Scioto. He was well treated, employed in planting corn and building cabins. There were 100 English prisoners there but only six men among them. He met George Brown now called Gascothepe, who had become a Chief among the Shawnees who said they proposed to send a messenger to Virginia to sue for peace. The French supplied them with ammunition but it was very scarce and the French traders sold them goods at extravagant prices. Morris escaped home to Virginia and testified before the Council in Williamsburg in January 1757 when they were planning another punitive expedition against the Shawnees. (Preston Register, CH II,510; Morris Griffith, Deposition, Ex.Journals Council of Va. II, 24)

In the summer of 1756 Fort Vause was burned by the French and Indians. So if the Burks had been near they fled. There was a Goose Creek Quaker settlement in Bedford and they next appear there where a daughter marries and on 28 February 1758 James Burk avoids militia duty. Col. John Buchanan wanted him as a militia man but on that day James hired William Hand as a substitute. (Virginia Soldiers in the Revolution, p. 227) Because of his peaceful faith, to escape involvement in the frontier Indian war he took his family to North Carolina.

By 1760 James Burk's family were in Cumberland County, North Carolina and James sold another hundred acres on Roanoke to Dr. Thomas Walker of Albemarle. In May 1767 Burk's land on Roanoke sold to Bane passed through Walker into the hands of Andrew Lewis. (CH, III, 455)

When the Indian War was over in 1763 James Burk led his family back to Burke's Garden where they stayed ten days but hearing of another Indian War starting (Pontiac's War) they left the Garden never to return.

After the war they may have returned to Roanoke river for a time. During some period when they lived on Roanoke according to Mrs. "Strait Back" Allison, Burk came every season back to his Garden.

Even before the Indian War Burk had persuaded two brother-in-laws to settle in this remote region. One was named Davis. One settled on Walker's Creek and one at Sharon Springs but they left for fear of Indians. Burk would stay in the deserted Davis cabin before crossing the mountain to go into the Garden.

The 1748 surveying trip had run 1300 acres on the headwaters of the Holston for James Davis called "Davises Fancy". This is probably the brother-in-law whose wife must have been a Burk. There was in New Castle County, Delaware, a John and Ann Davis who are the ancestors according to one genealogy of Jefferson Davis. Did they have a son James Davis who married James Burk's sister? If Peaked Mountain William Burk was brother to James Burk then he was brother to a girl who married a Davis. Is this the Burk-Davis connection to Jefferson Davis?

One time when James Burk had his entire family with him they were sleeping in the deserted Davis cabin when an Indian party surrounded the place but peeping through cabin cracks thought they saw 30 sleeping forms and believing they were outnumbered, fled. It was only Burk and his family, and rolls of skins and barrels of supplies the Indians saw, but the Burks escaped death through this mistake.(Burkes Garden, Louise and Jim Hoge, History of Tazewell County, p.418)

Burk made so many trips back and forth between Sharon Springs and the Garden that the road between those two points today is called "Burk's Road." In the old Fincastle Surveyor's Book on March 31, 1774 the road from Ceres to Brushy Mountain was called Burk's Road. (Ibid. 292 and Letter, James Bane to author)

During the Burk's sojourn on the Roanoke river the older Burk girls were marrying.

1) Sarah Burk married Samuel Wilson in Bedford County. He died in the Battle of Point Pleasant.

2) Naomi Burk called Ami, found her step-mother Lucretia, "not pleasing", so went to live with her sister Sarah Wilson in Bedford. There she was married to Samuel Pepper at Goose Creek, near Liberty (Bedford Courthouse), on 13 March 1764. In the spring of 1764 Samuel Pepper and Naomi moved to North Fork of Roanoke River and the next spring to New River, where they established Pepper's Ferry. Samuel was the son of Dr. Robert Pepper whose wife, Samuel's mother, came to New River and died at Pepper's Ferry. (Jesse Pepper Letter) Dr. Pepper's sister

married a Pearis and was mother of George Pearis and Richard Pearis, Cherokee Indian trader See Giles Defense - 1780 for more on George Pearis and the Burks.
3) Mary married Joseph (Murphew -Marphew -spelled Murphes in her father's will) at Goose Creek, Bedford. (IGI, Genealogical Society of Utah). Murphew is a very ancient Irish name.
4) Daughter who married William Brookshire
5) Daughter who married a Coleman

In these years of the 1760's James Burk demanded of Colonel John Buchanan his title to "Burk's Choice" and offered to sell to Buchanan for fifty pounds, saying that if he had title he would not take one hundred pistoles for it. Buchanan replied that fifty pounds was more than he could get for the whole of Burke's Garden. He told Burk to leave it to court arbitration. Burk flatly refused. Buchanan died in 1769. After this James sold his land in Burke's Garden to William Ingles and John Draper for fifty pounds. But because the title was confused a court battle of many decades continued until the Ingles could legally claim "Burk's Choice".(James Burk, Deposition and John Draper, Deposition, Montgomery Co., Va., 1794)

The Burk family definitely thought that the Patton faction had tried to cheat them according to Burk's granddaughter Mrs. "Strait Back" Allison.

For all his effort James Burk got little from his Virginia explorations. He lost his first wife after moving to Virginia; his Roanoke River land was inudated; he lost property to the Indians; his step-son, Morris Griffith, was captured; he sold his land on Roanoke hastily because of Indian wars and he could never get title to "Burk's Choice" in Burke's Garden, though he was the discoverer and had led land speculators to it. For his effort he got only ten pounds and much worry.

When the American Revolution came along James Burk took the opposite side from the land speculators, Prestons, Buchanans and Thompsons, with whom he struggled over "Burk's Choice". James Burk, already associated with Quakers who did not believe in fighting, became a Loyalist, supporting the King. During the Revolution he was in the upper Yadkin region known as "the Hollow" near the Shallow Ford where there was a large Tory settlement. He supported the Tory efforts and disinherited his son James Burk because he fought for the Americans. In his will he says "by the disobedience and undutifulness of my Eldest son James Burk I have had just cause to denie him or his heirs any portion of my living". He left him five shillings. (Josephine Pepper N.Fagg, "Pre-Revolutionary Settlers on the Roanoke River, Blacksburg, Montgomery News Messenger Aug 5, 1976 and James Burk, Will.)

James Burk of Burk's Garden had a son Joseph who dies after 1782. His wife comes to New River and lives near Samuel Pepper. What happened to Joseph? Family legend says "he drowned in New River about 1785". There is another Joseph Burk who was captured with Mark Atkins and hung at Bemas Camp in Henry County toward

the end of 1779. (James Boyd Pension Application S12269) He had roamed the mountains near Surry - his origins are a mystery. In 1761 James Burk lived on 440 acres in Surry County, North Carolina on Burk's Creek sometimes called Forbush or Joseph's Creek on the Yadkin in "the Hollow". Living nearby were Benjamin and John Griffith in February 1783 when James Burk died. (Jim and Louise Hoge, History of Tazewell, p. 418)

James Burk's daughters have been discussed. His sons follow:

1) Joseph who md. Margaret Grant, 29 Dec. 1766 Rowan County, N.C., and lived on New River where the family say he was drowned near Pepper's Ferry 1785. He was still living in 1782 when his father made his will. After Joseph's death Samuel Pepper went security for marriages of Joseph's children who follow.

1. Jonathan md. Sally Cooper Nov. 6, 1805 (MCM, 109)
2. James md. Betsy Cooper dau. John Cooper Dec. 14, 1814 (MCM, 143)
3. Mary md. Jacob Shell Jr. Dec. 28, 1787 (MCM, 22)
4. Sally md. Richard Havens Dec. 17, 1789 (MCM 32)
5. Rebecca
6. Naomi md. Bolling Rogers Feb. 8, 1798 7. Nancy md. Jacob Douglas 4 Oct 1798 (MCM, 77) (Montgomery County Marriages, 1777-1853, p. 74, 109)

2) James (disinherited)

3) Benjamin Burk md. Mary Eliot (dead by 1782 - James mentions Ben's widow in his Nov. 1782 will. She was in Montgomery Co., Va. He was involved with the Carolina Tories. Captain Ben Burk was killed at the Shallow Ford of the Yadkin. (Dorman, Virginia Pensions, v. 20, p.44) He is probably the "cousin named Burk" that was killed by George Pearis. Ben's children follow.

1. Josiah, ancestor of the Lee County, Virginia, Burks.
2. Samuel md. Ann Sovain Nov. 30, 1812 Jesse Pepper security
3. Elizabeth
4. John md. Mary Cloud Aug. 11, 1786 Bird Smith security
5. Benjamin
6. Thomas (Montgomery Co. Va. Will 1797 mentions all siblings)
7. Hamar or Honour md. John Salman Peterson July 27, 1790 (MCM 34; History of Tazewell, p. 412; Gerald Purcell says James Burk had a son Thomas Burk who was at the "Battle of Big Meadows" in 1754. (Gerald C. Purcell, 163 Seminole Dr., Marietta, Georgia, 30060) This seems doubtful. He was probably brother of James and possibly father of Ursula who married the Purcell.

Other Burks marrying (Montgomery Co, Va.,Marriages, 49, 56,72,258, 281, 301),probably grandchildren of James Burk: Joseph Burk md. Jane Reyburn, James Reyburn, father Dec. 17, 1794 Wilson Burk; Mary Burk md. Sam Sperry Sept. 24, 1793, security Ben Sperry; Margaret Burk md. John Douthat 24 July 1837; Jonathan Burk security; John Burk md. Effie Boaine Sept. 30, 1797 William Longely gdn.

Burks of Washington-Tazewell-Russell County

There are Burks in this region in the early 1780s but gradually they disappear moving on west. Washington county wills have little on Burks. The earliest Russell County will book is destroyed and the marriage records prior to 1853 are lost.

In 1782 the Washington personal property tax list has in Robert Campbell's district a Benjamin Burk. In 1782 in Major James Dysart's company is a David and Henry Burk. Benjamin appears to have had brothers David and Jonathan. Benjamin owned 180 acres on the North Fork Holston at the mouth of Wolf Creek near the foot of Clinch Mountain in Washington county. The land was assigned him by James Young's 1774 certificate of settlement. (Gordon Aronhime, Notes)

The following information was supplied by Mary E. Skelton, Anniston Army Depot, Anniston, Alabama 36201)

About 1775 there was a Thomas Burk who owned 210 acres at Locust Cove, North Fork of Holston. (Fincastle Survey Book p. 654). This Thomas Burk born in Augusta County 1736 married in 1755 to Clara Fleming born 1736 Augusta County and children are:

1) Thomas, Jr. b. 1756 md. Rebecca Tuttle moved to Wayne Co.Ind.d.1822 (This may be Thomas with 100 a. Pulaski Co.Ky 1807 -Kentucky Land Bk 10,476, Frankfort, Ky) (Thomas may be Thomas in Henry and Pittsylvania Co. Militia during Revolution and in 1st, 10th, 3rd, 4th, 7th Continental Line - listed by Eckenrode)

2) Henry, b.8 Aug 1758 md. a) _____McCormick dau. Joshua McCormick and had son Joshua; md. b) 1 Jan. 1788 Mary McKinney (McKenna) in Wash.Co.,Va. A Henry Burk was in the Montgomery County militia 1 April 1781, Regiment C, Capt. Thomas Ingles, Lt. John Hays (DAR Henry Burk, Folder 1758-1848) Henry (2 above) lived in Russell county, in 1808 went through Cumberland Gap, to Pulaski Co., Ky. to 220 acres and later 400 acres in Sinking Valley, Pulaski, Ky,. then went to Decatur Co., Indiana where he died 18 May 1840 and is buried in Burk Cemetery, Marion Twp., Decatur, Indiana. His tombstone says he is son of Thomas Burk. Henry's son John b. 8 Apr.1791 was in the Battle of New Orleans, married Susannah Smith 3 Oct. 1815. He and six children who died of typhoid, are buried in Burke Chapel Cemetery, Decatur. (Burke Family File, Filson Club, Louisville, Kentucky)

3) William b. 1769 went to Montgomery County, Indiana. Descendants still live there.

4) Fleming Burk born 29 Nov. 1764 or '67 in Russell(?) and died 23 Feb. 1848, Elk Garden, Russell Co., Va. There is a question about who he married. Various sources give various wives: a) Rebecca Miller (Bush) b.Jan 1766 md. 1796, d. 14 July 1840; b) Sarah (Gordon Aronhime Notes) c) Nancy (Mary Skelton, Anniston, Alabama)

5) John born 21 Aug 1779? married 1807 Rebecca Vermillion daughter of Jesse Vermillion originally from Calvert County, Maryland and wife Mary Scott, Russell Co., Va. John and Rebecca Vermillion named their first son Fleming Burk and the second Jesse Vermillion Burk. (Mary Skelton, Anniston, Ala.)

Fleming (4 above) stayed in Russell County at Elk Garden and had children: 1) William b. 18 Nov. 1797 md. 1818 Rebecca Jessee b. Jan 1796/d.30 Apr. 1862, daug. of John Jessee Sr. and Frances Lea-Lee. William Burk died 26 Feb. 1850, Russell, Va. and is buried in Elk Garden. John Jessee d. by 1827 buried Reeds Valley, Russell Co. Va. (Marvel Burk 146 4th Ave.#12, Salt Lake City, Utah letter to author)
2) John b. abt 1799 ----------
3) Nancy b. abt 1801 md. Jesse Vermillion Jr. son of Jesee Sr. and Mary Scott.
4) Jane b. abt. 1803 md. _____Jessee.
5) Robert b. abt. 1806 md. Annie_____
6) Fleming Jr. b. abt. 1807
7) Polly b. abt. 1809 md. Isaiah Fuller
8) Sally b. abt 1811 md. _____Browning.
(VMHB v.34, 1931. Dr. J.A. Kelly, Archive Record 1971; Russell Co.Va. Dd Bk 13, p.439; Dd Bk 15, p. 163; Summers, History of Southwest Virginia, p. 1072, 1080, 1083; Mary Skelton to author)

A James Burk settled about 1772 at Sword's Mill near the mouth of Cedar Creek of Clinch River. (Wash. Co. Va. Surveyors Bk I, 80) He had 96 acres on Copper Ck Apr. 8, 1774 near the present Russell-Scott line. (Fincastle Co. Survey Bk A, p. 653) This James Burke was sued by James Overton Fincastle 7 July 1773. (Gordon Aronhime Notes)

clearly my ancestor James born 1774

A James Burk in Russell Co. census records of 1820 thru 1840 who was born in the 1770-80 decade is probably son of the James at Sword's Mill. This 1820 James had about 14 children. There is no trace of him in the deed or will books. The entire family left Russell after 1840 as there are no unaccounted Burkes by 1850. (Mary E. Skelton, Anninston, Ala.)

A John Burk b. before 1760 served in the Revolution and has a Revolutionary Pension statement Washington Co., Va. Order Bk II, 389). In Washington County is a John Burk who married Mary Kendrick, daughter of John Kendrick. This John Burk was living in Green County, Kentucky 1801 (Wash. Co., Will Bk II, 337) In 1806 this John was back in Washington County (Dd Bk B, 140) He settles on 200 acres at Barren Spring of Abraham's Creek on south side of Walker's Mountain. Tract was assigned to Benjamin Maiden by Burk on 16 May 1780 (Survey Bk I, 84) Abraham's Creek rises where James Fulkerson is buried, the head spring where James Fulkerson's home and fort stood. (Gordon Aronhime Notes)

John and Mary Kendrick Burk had son Thomas (wife Clara) born 1796 and died at Waldron's Creek, Lee County, Va., 8 Aug 1856. (Lee Co. Death Register 6, line 50 and Lee County Will Bk II, 146)

John Burk served in the 9th Virginia Line, Continental Army, and 1st Maryland Regiment enlisted at Hagerstown 1779. received a pension from Congress 18 May 1818 for his services. John died 29

PIONEERS
of the
VIRGINIA BLUEGRASS

By

GEORGE B. GOSE

Pioneers of the
Virginia Bluegrass
by
George Gose



Mr. Stanley S.
Hicks Co
Ashley
Paul

VI-a-25 **ELIZABETH YOST.**
Henry H. Yost married again Jennie Waldron and their children:

VI-a-26 **JOHN ALLEN YOST.**

VI-a-27 **MELVIN YOST.**

VI-a-28 **MARVIN YOST.**

V-a-8 **JULIA A. YOST** (twin to Rolley W.), m- Sept. 3, 1879 the Rev. Joseph Cook.

V-a-9 **ROLLEY W. YOST,** twin to Julia A.

V-a-10 **ISAAC ROBERT YOST,** b- Apr. 15, 1872, m- Margaret Mundy. They had a daughter, Nannie Rose Yost.

* * * * * * *

IV-a-2 **WILLIAM YOST,** b- 1827, d- 1903, m- (T.ct) Feb. 23, 1856 Julia F. Gerald. Their children were:

V-a-11 **JULIA YOST,** m- Adam Shawver.

V-a-12 **WILLIAM C. YOST,** m- Martha Yost (Yost V-a-4), the daughter of Captain John Yost and Martha Carnes.

V-a-13 **GARLAND YOST,** m- Maggie Brewster, the daughter of Major Ebenezer Brewster.

V-a-14 **LOUISA G. YOST,** unmarried.

V-a-15 **FRANK YOST,** b- Jan. 10, 1867, m- June 19, 1893 Mary C. Gregory, the daughter of Frank C. Gregory and Satira Shawver. The children of Frank and Mary:

VI-a-29 **EDWARD C. YOST,** m- Reba Duncan.

VI-a-30 **LENA B. YOST,** m- Thomas Burke.

VI-a-31 **WILLIAM PARIS YOST,** m- Nettie Fay Steele.

VI-a-32 **LETTIE F. YOST,** m- Arthur Hall.

VI-a-33 **IRENE YOST.**

V-a-16 **FANNIE YOST,** m- James Christian.

by James Thompson over the Burke property in Burke's Garden, including any improvements to the Burke cabin made by Ingles.

In February 1756, James Burke discovered Indians lurking near his cabin in Burke's Garden. He mounted one of the six horses he had at his cabin and was barely on his flight when his horse was shot from under him. Outrunning the Indians on foot he made his escape through the present Walker's Gap and across Poor Valley through a low gap in Brushy Mountain into Bear Garden in the neighborhood of Ceres. After crossing Walker's Mountain he went east to the cabin of Alex Sayers where he learned that the Shawnee Indians had just killed and scalped Robert Looney nearby. Burke wasted no time in continuing his flight to Fort Fredrick near Ingles Ferry where he arrived on Sunday, February 15th, 1756 and reported the above incidents to Major Lewis, who was starting on the ill-fated Sandy Expedition. On Monday, February 16th, Major Lewis with several companies of militia, moved out and retraced the route to Alex Sayers cabin where they buried Robert Looney. From there they went through Bear Garden, Poor Valley and into Burke's Garden where they camped in and near Burke's cabin. The weather must have been very mild in February of 1756 as William Preston relates that the soldiers dug potatoes from Burke's plantation. These so-called plantations were merely potato patches. The militia failed to overtake the Indians and recover Burke's horses. There is no record to indicate that James Burke ever returned to Burke's Garden after this incident. From a survey recorded in the old Fincastle County surveyors book, dated March 31st, 1774, the road from the present Ceres, Virginia to Brushy Mountain was called Burke's road. From this we know that this was the route followed by James Burke in going to and from Burke's Garden.

The year that James Burke married Lucretia Rees Griffith, widow of Mathusalem Griffith, is not known. She was a Miss Lyky Rees prior to her marriage to Methusalem Griffith on February 2nd, 1730 in Christ Church at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Lucretia and Methusalem lived on a farm adjoining James Burke's farm in the present town of Salem, Virginia. In the Augusta County Court orders for August 1751, Lucretia

Griffth, Administratrix of her husband, since married to James Burke, sold 143 acres to William Carvin on Peters Creek. James and Lucretia Griffith Burke moved to Cumberland County ty, North Carolina. The county seat of Cumberland County prior to the Revolution was Cross Creek and is now Fayetteville. From their home in Cumberland County they sold two 100 acre tracts in 1760 and 1767 on Goose Creek in Virginia to Dr. Thomas Walker.

The Will of James Burke was probated in February 1783 in Surry County, North Carolina. The Testator mentions his wife, Lucretia and her daughter, Lucretia Wilson; son Joseph, daughter-in-law Mary Burke (widow of Benjamin); daughters Mary Murphew, Sarah Wilson and Naomi Pepper; eldest son James and his heirs were disinherited.

MARY PATTON THOMPSON

Miss Mary Patton came to America in 1738 with her sister, Margaret and their mother and father, who was Captain James Patton, Master of the ship Walpole. After landing at Hobbs Hole on the Rappahannock River, Captain Patton turned this ship over to another Captain to sail her back to England. On this same ship were John Preston and his wife, Elizabeth (who was a sister of Captain Patton), and their children, William, Lettice, Margaret and Ann.

Margaret Patton married on June 17th, 1749 Colonel John Buchanan. Mary Patton married William Thompson before 1750 as Colonel Patton mentions his grandson, James Thompson, in his Will written Sept. 1, 1750.

Colonel Patton left for southwest Virginia on July 21, 1755 with a wagon train loaded with ammunition and was murdered by the Indians near Blacksburg, Virginia on July 30, 1755. Quoting from the September 1755 issue of the Gentlemen's Magazine published in London, England:

"Col. Dunbar has, by several marches from Fort Cumberland, which is said to be infested by the French and Indians, retreated to Philadelphia, so that the borders of Virginia are

III-b-4 **POLLY GOSE**, m- a Long and moved to Illinois.

III-b-5 **DICIE GOSE**, m- an Osborne and moved west.

III-b-6 **ELIZA GOSE**, m- Dave Gilmer. They moved to Illinois.

III-b-7 **FRANKIE GOSE**, m- Charles Gilmer. They lived near Hensonville, Virginia. Their daughter:

IV-b-10 **OCTAVIA FRANCES GILMER**, d- 1958, m- Robert Walter Gose (Gose IV-c-11).

III-b-8 **REBECCA GOSE**, m- Bonapart Gray of Lebanon, Va.

III-b-9 **ANNIE GOSE**, m- Robert Burke. They moved to Texas.

III-b-10 **ELIZABETH GOSE**, m- an Alexander. They moved to Missouri.

III-b-11—**TEMPERANCE GOSE**, m- Axley Gilmer. They lived at Hensonville, Virginia. Their children: Benton Smith, Dr. George and Eliza Gilmer.
George Gose (11-b-2) married the second time Elizabeth Cowan. Their five children were:

III-b-12 **GEORGE COWAN GOSE**, m- Apr. 17, 1850 Marie L. Fuller. Their children:

IV-b-11 **CHARLES J. GOSE.** He was a bachelor and lived at Snow Flake, Virginia. Charles served several terms in the Virginia Legislature.

IV-b-12 **GEORGE GOSE** died in infancy.

IV-b-13 **JAMES BUCHANAN GOSE**, married Fannie Shoemaker. Their children were: James, Scott and Giles Gose.

IV-b-14 **MARY E. GOSE** married William P. Roller. Their children were: Charles, Margaret, Clyde, Ella and John Roller.

IV-b-15 **ROBERT LEE GOSE**, b- Aug. 2, 1864, m- Nancy Gibson, and lived in Georgia. Their children:

V-b-2 **BESSIE GOSE**, m- 1914 Berner McKinney, Miami, Fla.

V-b-3 **RUSSELL GOSE**, Forsyth, Georgia.

V-b-4 **CARL GOSE**, Miami, Florida.

V-b-5 **ANNIE L. GOSE**, Macon Georgia.

V-b-6 **IRA C. GOSE**, m- Bessie L. Little, Forsyth, Georgia.

V-b-7 **NANCY GOSE**, m- a Mr. Hamm, Smarr, Georgia.

IV-b-16 **LOUISE GOSE.**

IV-b-17 **DR. IRA F. GOSE** married Willie Salle and moved west.

III-b-13 **MARRIANNE GOSE**, d- 1862, m- John Chafin. Childless.

III-b-14 **MARTHA (Patsy) GOSE**, m- Oct. 5, 1853 William Leese, b- Apr. 11, 1823. They lived in Tazewell County, Virginia.

III-b-15 **CHARLES GILMER GOSE**, m- Mary Banner. Their children were: George Banner, John A., Early, Alma married Dr. B. N. Stallard and Lillie Gose married Harry Stallard.

III-b-16 **NANCY GOSE** died young.

II-b-3 **CATHERINE GOSE** married John Porter. No further record.

II-b-4 **ELIZABETH GOSE** married John Banner, Jr., the son of Catherine Banner, who was the second wife of Stephen Gose, II, the father of Elizabeth Gose. John died from a mad dog bite.

II-b-5 **MARTHA GOSE** (Patsy) married James McFarland.

II-b-6 **MARY GOSE** married Joseph Sinclair.

II-b-7 **BARBARA GOSE** married Lee Jessie. Their daughter:

III-b-17 **MARY JESSIE**, m- James M. Gray. Their children were: James Martin Gray married Sarah Ann Griffin and Mary E. Gray married Hollis F. Hope.

* * * * * *

I-c **CHRISTOPHER GOSE**, b- 1765, d- 1817 in Russell County, Virginia. He was found dead sitting beside a tree on his

king eliza Beth Williamson
eligah Williamson
(Orh dan ?) Williamson" (Possibly Auldan ? Williamson)
"To the Clark of Pike County Court this is to certify that thare is a marage depending Between Eliga Williamson and Jenny King and that we the Subscribing Partys hear to are Consentable to the marrage this 26th May 1824 eliJah Williamson
Hamon Jane king
Williamson Samuel king
Jane king
(Auldin ?) Williamson"
"Eligah Willison and Jain King" married May 30, 1824 by Hammon (Willison ?).

File No. 95 - License issued September 21, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk, for marriage of Joseph Adkins Jr. and Elizabeth Fuller. Clerk stated that "above Joseph Adkins Jr. and Elizebeth Fuller Produced the necessary Certificate given from Jesse Adkins father Joseph Adkins And Thomas Fuller Father of Elizabeth".
Married "October the 16" by Simeon Justice.

File No. 96 - License issued November 9, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk, for marriage of John Burk and Rachael Owen. Clerk stated that "John Burk and Rachael Owen produced the Necessary Certificate from under the hand of Lawrence Owen the grand father of said Rachael and the Oral consent of said Burk being of full and Law age". Bond signed by John Burk and Elias Owen (by marks). Letter of consent from Lawrence Owen dated "8 day of November 1825"; attested by Owen Owen and Elias Owen.
Married November 9, 1825 by Owen Owen.

File No. 97 - License issued May 19, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk, for marriage of Frederick Charles and Elizebeth McColley. Clerk stated that "fathers of the said parties both personally applyed for this licence". Bond signed by Frederich Charles and George Charles. Married May 26, 1825 by William Campbell JP&C.

File No. 98 - License issued December 20, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk, for marriage of Caleb Clay and _____ Acres. Bond signed by Caleb Clay and Jourden Clay. Letter of consent from John Acres (signed by mark) for his daughter, Zelphy, to marry Caleb Clay, dated December 19, 1825 and attested by Andrew Acres (by mark).
Married December 23, 1825 by James Roberts, J.P.
(The following letter was found in a drawer labeled "Petitions, Bonds and Other County Papers 1824-1869"):
"to the Clerk of Pike County Court this is to autherise you to Ishue mariage Licence for Caleb Clay to Intermary with my Daughter Zelphy Acres given from under my hand this 19th day of Decr 1824
test his his
Andrew x Acres John x Acres"
mark mark

File No. 99 - License issued August ___, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk, for marriage of Backster Davis and Liley Branham; proved by oath that parties were of age. Letter requesting license, dated August 24, 1825, signed by Backster Davis and Lily Branham (by marks) and attested by Cornelius Estep and James Branham. Bond

Runnen and Jenney Mainare', signed by "Addon Runnen" and Moses Mainare. "Pike County to wit I William Campbell on of the Commonwelths Justices of the peace in and for said County Do here by Certify that on the 23rd day of Deascember 1824 I Joind in marage adam Runyons and Jenney mannard given under my hand the Day and Date above mentioned Wm Campbell"

File No. 116 - License issued May 9, 1825 by Spencer Adkins CPCC for marriage of William Roberson and Sally Branham, the father of the said Sally applying and William Roberson being of full age. No Bond in this file. "12th May 1825 I joind in marridg William Robartson & Sally Branham - - James Robarts."

File No. 117 - License issued by Spencer Adkins CPCC for marriage of Frederick Ratliff and Susanna Cole. Bond, dated February 14, 1825, for marriage of Frederick Ratliff and _____, signed by Elija Porter and Fedrick Ratliff. Letter: "to the Clark of Pike County Court this is to Certify that thare is a marage Depending Between Fredick Ratliff and Susanna Cole Shee Being of Lawful Age and that all partys Concerned thare in is Consentable to the marage this 12th Febuary 1825"; signed by Fedrick Ratliff, Susanna Cole and Jerimiah Ratliff (by marks) and attested by John Bevins and Elijah Porter. "This is to certify that the within couple are joined together according to law by me this 15th day of February 1825. Simeon Justice."

File No. 118 - License issued June 28, 1825 by Spencer Adkins CPCC for marriage of David Slone and Sally Mainer, said David Slone being over 21 yrs. of age and the father of the said Sally Mainare applying personally. Bond signed by David Slone and Luis Mannier. "I joined in marage David Slone and Salle Manard - - " July 2, 1825. Haman Williamson.

File No. 119 - License issued by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of John Slone and Winneye Fields, with the oral consent of Shederick Slone, father of the said John and of John Hibbard, master of the said Winneye. Bond, dated December 15, 1825, in names of John Slone and Simon Justice, signed by John Slone (by mark) and Simeon Justice. "Dec. 17, 1825 The within copel is joind together by me. Simeon Justice."

File No. 120 - License issued August 26, 1825 by Spencer Adkins CPCC for marriage of Henry Sword and Polly Mays, application made by the father of the said Polly and proved that Henry Sword was over 21. Bond signed by Henry Sword and Wm. Mays. Henry Sword and Polley Mays married September 1, 1825 by Wm Campbell, JPPC.

File No. 121 - License issued June 11, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clerk for marriage of Humphrey Trent and Marthy Smith. Bond in names of Humphrey Trent and Lewis Mainer signed by Humphrey Trent and "luis maner". Letter: "May the 28 - 1825 This is to will and Require the Clerk of ~~Logan~~ Pike County to grant licences to ~~Marrie Matthew Smith~~ for Humphrey Trent to and (Matthew ?) Smith to get Married given under ~~my~~ our hand and seal

attest Frederick Trent
Edward Mason agatha trent
Joseph Brown
humphrey trent " (Consent sworn to by Humphrey "trent".)

"Pike County June 10th 1825
This is to Will and require the Clark of Pike County to Grant licence for Humphrey Trent and Martha Smyth to get Maried Given under our hands and Seal

Test
John Hibbard
Lewis Maner

his
Thomas x Smyth (Seal)
mark
hur
Coley x Smyth (Seal) "
mark

Married June 15, 1825 by Haman Williamson.
(On back of marriage bond: "Jas E. Hatcher, his hand and pen he may be good but God knows when July the 30th 1825".)

File No. 122 - License issued January 1, 1825 by Spencer Adkins, Clk., for marriage of Zachariah Walters and Peggy Owens. Clerk stated that father of Peggy Owens gave necessary certificate and that Zachariah Walters made oath that "from the best information he could get he was over twentyone years old". Bond signed by "Zahariah" Walters and William Thompson. Letter of consent from Thomas Owens for his "Daughter Peggy to Marry", dated January 1, 1825 and witnessed by William Thompson.
Married January 3, 1825 by Haman Williamson.

File No. 123 - License issued May 19, 1826 by Jas. Honaker, CPCC, for marriage of Henry Adkins and Jerusha Coleman. Clerk stated that the necessary certificate was produced by Henry Adkins and that "Oral Consent has been given by Stephen Coleman father of said Jerusha". Bond signed by Henry Adkins (by Stephen Coleman) and by Stephen Coleman (by mark). Letter: "May the 19 day 1826 James honaker yur please to send mee liCens by Joel adkins and oblige me attest henry ad kins
Martin thornbury "
Married May 21, 1826 by Theophilus Powell JPPC.

File No. 124 - License issued November 21, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Turner Branham and Polly Gipson, oral consent of John Branham, father of said Turner, being given and the said Polly proven to be of lawful age. Bond signed by Turner Branham (by his father, John Branham) and by John Branham.
Married November 23, 1826 by Owen Owen.

File No. 125 - License issued January 27, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Andrew Branham and Sabrey Estepp, oral consent being given by John Branham and Cornelius Estepp, fathers of Andrew and Sabrey. Bond in names of Andrew Branham and Cornelius Estep, signed by Andrew Branham (by Cornelius Estepe) and by Cornelius Estepe. Andrew Branham and Sabary Estepp married February 2, 1826 by Owen Owen.

File No. 126 - Bond in names of George Breeding and George Colley, dated August 21, 1826, for marriage of George Breeding and Sally Colley, signed by George Breeding (by George Colley) and by George Colley (by mark). Jas. Honaker CPCC.

File No. 127 - License issued April 10, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Charles Burke and Westinah Rice. Bond signed by Charles Burks and John Burks. Letter: "To the Clark for pike county Cort Sir I do here by certify that I have consented & wish

you to issu marage marrage licens for my Step Daughter Westinah Rice & Charles Burkes given under my hand & seal this 8th Day of April 1826. Thomas Tackitt (Seal)
Attest John Burkes
David Burks "
Charles Burkes and Westinah Rice married April 13, 1826 by Wm. Tackitt.

File No. 128 - License issued July 19, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of James Clay and Melindy Acres. Clerk stated that necessary certificate "has been produced to me from the father of said Melindy". Bond signed by Jas. Clay (by Caleb Clay) and by Caleb Clay (by mark) for marriage of James Clay and "Malindy Akers" (signatures appeared to be in handwriting of Clerk). Letter: "To the Clerk of the County Cort of Pike this is to certify that I have given my concent for James Clay to Intermary with my daughter Milindy Acres and you are hereby required to Isue mariage licence for the Same given from under my hand this 18th July 1826
Witness John Acres
Caleb Clay
John Colin(g or s ?) "
"James Clay and Melindey acers" married July 20, 1826 by Wm Campbell JPPC.

File No. 129 - License issued January 27, 1826 by Jas Honaker C. P.P.C. for marriage of Jacob Cline and Nancey Fuller. Clerk certified that "the Oral Consent of Jacob Cline as (well ?) being of Lawful age, and the Oral Consent of John H. Fuller the Father of Said Nancey Is given Authoriseing the Issing of this Licence". Bond signed by Jacob Cline (by John H. Fuller) and by John H. Fuller (by mark), for marriage of Jacob Cline and Nancy Fuller "of this County". Married "the thirteeth Day of January 1826" by Haman Williamson.

File No. 130 - License issued June 12, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Isaac Drake and Betsey Adkins. Clerk certified that "the Oral Consent of Joel Adkins father of said Betsey" had been given in his office. Bond signed by Isaac Drake and Joel Adkins (by marks). Married June 15, 1826 by Haman Williamson.

File No. 131 - License issued June 12, 1826 by Jas. Honaker C.P. C.C. for marriage of Isaac Epling and Manning A. Taylor. Clerk certified that the "necessary Satifactary information has been delivered to me by Crabtree Price who having information from the father of sd M. A. Taylor giving his Consent thereto". Bond signed by Isaac Epling and Joseph Harless (by mark). "Isaac Epling and Manning Ally Taylor" married June 20, 1826 by Charles Rose (ECC, or PCC or CCC).

File No. 132 - License issued July 19, 1826 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Malchi Furguson and Nancy Owens. Clerk certified that "Oral Consent of Thomas Owens father of said Nancy is hereby Given". Bond signed by "Malchi Fargison" and John Cook. Married July 19, 1826 by Charles Rose ECC.

File No. 133 - License issued May 8, 1826 by Jas. Honaker for marriage of Ambrose Goochling and Milly Keesee. Clerk stated that the "Necessary Cer"---- (part gone) ---- Keesee the Father of the said Milly Keesee" had been produced. Bond for marriage of Am-

File No. 202 - License issued June 3, 1828 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Lucas Sword and Malinda Robinson, with oral consent of Richard Robinson, father of Malinda. Bond by Lucas Sword and Richard Robinson. Lukeas Sword and Malinda Roberson married June 5, 1828 by William Campbell, J.P.

File No. 203 - License issued September 1, 1828 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of Reuben Thacker, Jr., and Malinda Justice, with oral consent of Simeon Justice, father of the said Malinda, being given. Bond from Reuben thacker and Simeon Justice. Reuben Thacker and Melinda Justice married September (4 ?), 1828 by William Campbell.

File No. 204 - License issued August 8, 1828 By Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of John Tackett and Elizabeth Leadenham. Bond signed by John Tackett and Philip Tackett (by mark). Letter of consent signed by Thomas Tackett, for his son, John Tackett, to marry Elizabeth Ledenham; witnesses: Philip Tackitt and George Tackitt. Letter of consent signed by Peter Ledenham, for his daughter, Elizabeth, to marry John Tackitt; (attested ?) by Thomas Hamilton and Philip Tackitt.
Married August 17, 1828 by Wm. Tackett.

File No. 205 - License issued February 25, 1828 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of William Tackett Jr. and Sally Cordil, necessary certificate having been given from Sary Cordell, mother of Sally. Bond signed by William Tackett Jr. (by William Tackett Sr.) and by Wm. Tackett. Letter "to Clark of Pike" County, "that we are willing for our son & daughter Wm Tackitt, Jr. & Saly Cordil to be granted license to marry. Wm. Tackitt
Att: Solomon Osborn Sary Cordell
(Mathew ?) Cordil "
Wm Tackitt and Saly Cordil married March 2, 1828 by Wm. Tackitt.

File No. 206 - License issued April 14, 1828 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of John Thompson and Sally Slater, necessary certificate being given from John Thompson and Jas. Slater. Bond signed by John Thompson (by Robert Aldridge) and by Robert Aldridge. Letter, dated Aprile 11, 1828, requesting license for John Thompson to marry Salley "Stator", signed by John Thompson and witnessed by Robert Aldridge, Nancy Aldridge and William Stator. Another letter (same date -- same witnesses), requesting license, from James Stator. Both letters certified by Robt. Aldridge. John Thompson and Sally Stater married April 17, 1828 by Thos. Bevins, J.P.C. (Note: The Clerk was careless in crossing "t" and the name is actually "Slater".)

File No. 207 - License issued January 26, 1828 by Jas. Honaker CPCC for marriage of William Weddington and Polly Mead, with necessary certificate from R. Mead, father of Polly, and oral consent of Henry Weddington. Bond in names of William Weddington and John Linten, signed by William Weddington and John Linton. Letter of consent, dated January 25, 1828, for marriage of William Weddington to "my daughter Polla", signed by Rhodes Mead and attested by David "branham" and Preston Hackworth; sworn to by David Branham. William Weddington and Polley Mead married January 27, 1828 by Wm. Campbell, JPPC.

File No. 251 - License issued April 16, 1830 by Jas. Honaker, Clerk, for marriage of Fielding Baldwin and Priscilla Estepp. necessary certificate being given. Bond signed by "Fieldin baldwin" and Samuel Clark. Letter of consent, dated April 16, 1830, for daughter, Priscilla, signed by Shadrack Estepp (by mark), stating: "my daughter being a Resident of said County of Pike"; attested by Samuel Clark and Jarvy Hall; proven by Samuel Clark.
Married April 18, 1830 by Wm Tackitt.

(On back of letter of consent):

" 2 of the two water Courses of Tug and Levisa forks of Sandies, to the State line of Virginia then along said line to the Tugg fork of Sandy River Thence down the Same to the Beginning

At a Court of assessment of fines and receiving returns of delinquents held at the Court house in the Town of Pikeville on Monday the 26th day of October 1829 for the 56th Regt 14th Brigade 7th Division of Kentucky Militia

Present { Nathan Adkins, James Damron, John Boling, William Kendrick, Captains the eldest of Whom is Nathan Adkins, Capt. of Whom is appointed president of this Board

Ordered that Henry Weddington be appointed provost Martial for this Board."

(More writing had been torn off.)

File No. 252 - License issued March 22, 1830 by Jas. Honaker Clk for marriage of David Briant and Lavina Mullins, Clerk certifying that "Oral Consent of Wm Mullins father of said Levina is Given". Bond for marriage of Levina Mullins and David Briant signed by David Bryant and by William Mullins (by mark). David Bryant and "polly Mullens" married March 28, 1830 by Wm Tackitt.

File No. 253 - License issued March 29, 1830 by Jas. Honaker clk for marriage of Isaac Burk and Nancy Johnson. Clerk certified that the "Oral Consent of William Johnson father of said Nancy Johnson is hereby Given". Bond signed by Isaac Burk (by William Johnson) and by William Johnson (by mark).
Married April 8, 1830 by Wm Tackitt.

File No. 254 - License issued July 12, 1830 by Jas. Honaker clk. for marriage of Hiram Blankenship and Elizabeth Deal. Clerk certified that the "necessary Certificate is given from Obadiah Blankenship and William Deal fathers of said Hiram and Elizabeth". Letter of consent from William Deal for daughter, Elisabeth, attested by Joiner Deal and Samuel Hurley. Also, letter of consent from Obediah Blankenship for his son, Hiram, attested by Joiner Deal and Samuel Hurley. Both letters sworn to before Clerk by Joiner Deal. Married July 13, 1830 by Hammon Williamson.

File No. 255 - License issued January 25, 1830 by Jas. Honaker Clk. for marriage of Hiram Boney and Nancey Crabtree. Clerk certified that "the necessary Certificate is Given from Sary Bony and the Oral Consent of William Ratliff Jr. the Guardian of said Nancy authorising the Issuing of this Licence". Bond signed by Hiram Boney (by mark) and by Wm Ratliff Jr. Letter of consent from Sary Boney for her son "hiram Boney" to marry Nancy Crabtree, dated September 7, 1829 and attested by James Roberts and Jessee "adkins". Married February 3, 1830 by William Ramey JPPC.

File No. 407 - License issued April 1, 1835 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of Joseph Branham and Elisabeth Morgan. Clerk certified that "the said Joseph Branham produced the Necessary Certificate from his Father John Branham and that the orial Consent of James Morgan Father of the said Elisabeth Morgan was given". Bond signed by Joseph Branham and James Morgan (by marks). Letter: "Mr John D. Mims pleas to let Joseph Branham have lisens given under mi hand an Seal this 21 day of March 1835 John Branham
test Moses Sowards (by?) x (test?)
test James Morgan "
Married April 2, 1834 by Harold Johnston "agreeable to the rites of the ME Church". (Apparently error in date of marriage - C.R.)

File No. 408 - License issued March 11, 1835 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of James Bevins Esqr and Elizabeth Justice. Clerk certified that "the orial Consent of Paton Justice Father of the said Elizabeth Justice was given". Bond, in names of James Bevins and Paton Justice, signed by James Bevins and Payton Justice. Married March 12, 1835 by Philip Strother M.G. of M.E. church.

File No. 409 - License issued July 20, 1835 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of Thomas Bevins and Lyda Ratliff. Bond signed by Thos. Bevins and Richard P Robinson. Letter: " July 20th 1835
Mr John D Mims Sir These lines will athorise you on my part to grant a Marriage license to Mr Thomas Bevins & myself given under my hand Lidia Ratliff
Teste R P Robinson "
"Thomas Bevens and Lydia Ratliff" married July 23, 1835 by Philip Strother, Minister of the Gospel in M.E. Church.

File No. 410 - License issued November 2, 1835 by John D. Mims, clk, for marriage of Richard Burks and Sarah Tackitt, with oral consent of Thomas Tackett. Bond signed by Richard Burks (by mark) and by Thomas Tackett. Richard Burks and Sary Tackitt married November 5, 1835 by Wm. Tackitt, Mg.

File No. 411 - License issued December 7, 1835 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Hiram Bevins and Lunia Lesley, with oral consent of John Bevins, father of said Hiram Bevins, and necessary certificate from Lunia Leslie. Bond, dated December ___, 1835, signed by Hiram Bevins and John Bevins. Letter of request for license for self and Hiram Bevins to marry; signed by Lunia Lesley. "Mr. Hiram Bevins & Miss Luney Lesley" married December 10, 1835 by Thomas Hall, methodist minister.

File No. 412 - License issued August 6, 1835 by John D. Mims, clk, for marriage of George Charles and Charlott Chaney. Bond signed by George Charles and Wm. Campbell. Letter requesting license for self and George Charles to marry, dated August 6, 1835; signed by Charlotty Charles (by mark) and attested by Wm. Campbell and Wm. W. Campbell. George Charles, Sr. and Charloty Chaney married August 11, 1835 by Wm. Campbell Jppc.

File No. 413 - License issued February 12, 1835 by R. D. Callihan Dep for John D. Mims clk, for marriage of William W. Campbell and Mary Sloan, with the said William Campbell producing proper certificate from his father and from Elizabeth Sloan, mother of said Mary. Bond signed by William W. Campbell and by Thomas Cha-

File No. 786 - License issued January 17. 1844 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of William Adkins and Miss Anna Thacker. Clerk certified that "the necessary certificate was produced to me from Elisha Thacker (Sr ?) parent of the said Anna Thacker authoriseing me to isue these License". Bond by William Adkins Jr and Milaton Adkins; signed by William Agkins Jr. (by mark) and by Millinton "adkins". William Adkins and Anna Thacker married January 20, 1844 by William Ramey JPPC.

File No. 787 - License issued February 29, 1844 by John D Mims Clk for marriage of Wainright Adkins and Sarah Boney. Clerk certified that "the necessary certificate was produced to me from Henry Adkens parent of the Said Wainright Adkins also from Sarah Mullens parent of the said Sarah Boney authoriseing me to issue these License". Bond signed by Wainright Adkins and Elisha Adkins (by marks). Letters:
" feburey 29th day 1844 Mr John D mimes Clarke of the pike County Corte plese give marridg lisons for my Sone Winright Adkins and Sarey Boney Henrey adkins
Attest georg Powell
Elisha Adkins "
" feburey 29th day 1844 Mr John D mimes ples to give marid lisons fo my Daughter Sarey Boney and Winright adkins sone of Henry adkins Sarey Mullens
Atest georg Powell
Elisha Adkins "
Married March 3, 1844 by Wm Tackitt M Gospil.

File No. 788 - License issued June 5, 1844 by John D Mims Clk for marriage of Rolen Burkes and Rebecca Mullens. Clerk certified that "the necessary certificates war produced to me from William (V ?) Mullen parent of the Said Rebecca Mullens also from Charles Burkes parent of the Said Rolen Burkes authoriseing me to issue these licens". Bond by Rolin Burkes and William Packett; signed by Rolen Burkes and Wm Tackitt. Letter:
" to Mr John D Mims sir (____?____) cirtify that we am willing for Marrage licens to issue for our Sun and Daughter to wit Rolen Burkes & Rebecca Mullens given under our handes this 3d Day of June 1844 Wm V Mullens
attest Wm Tackitt Sn Charles Burkes
Wm Tackitt Jn parrents of the above "
Rolen Burkes and Rebecky Mullens married June 8, 1844 by Wm Tackitt M G.

File No. 789 - Bond, dated December 4, 1844, by (Jurntene ?) Carter and Jonathan Jones for marriage of Jurntern Carter and Hetty Jones; signed by Jurnton Carter and Johnithan Jones; att John D Mims Clk.

(Note: Files No. 790 and No. 791 not found.)

File No. 792 - License issued December 27, 1844 by John D Mims Clk for marriage of Wesley Elswick and Peggy Kenney. Clerk certified that "the necessary certificate was produced to Me from Polly Kenney parent of the said Peggy Kenney authoriseing me to issue these License". Bond for marriage of Wesley Elswick and Peggy Kinney; signed by Wesley Elswick and Bradley Elswick.

clk for marriage of Hamon Goosling and Jane Hunt, daughter of Thomas Hunt, consent being legally given by the said Thomas Hunt. Bond by Hamon Goosling and Booker Keesee; signed by Hammon Goosl(ing ?) and Booker Keesee. Letter of consent, dated November 7, 1848, for Hamon Goosling to obtain license to marry Jane Hunt "who is my daughter"; signed by Thos Hunt (by mark) and attested by Booker Keesee and Asa Runyon.
Married November 30, 1848 by H. (G. ?) Davis J. P.

File No. 971 - License issued December 5, 1848 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Anderson Hackney and Polly Adkins, daughter of Elia Adkins, consent being legally given by the said Elia Adkins. Joseph Hackney and Polley Adkins married December 7, 1848 by George Powell J.p.p.c.

File No. 972 - License issued March 22, 1848 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Charles Hackney and Morning Stiltner, with necessary certificate from David Stiltner, parent of said Morning Stiltner. Bond by Charles Hackney and Jarod Stiltner; signed by Charles Hackney and Jarod Stilton. Letter of consent, dated March 21, 1848, for Morning Stilton and "my son Charles Hackney" to marry; signed by Thos Hackney (by mark) and attested by James Hamilton and Jarret Stiltner. Letter of consent, dated March 21, 1848, for "my daughter Morning Stilton & Charles Hackney" to marry; signed by David Stiltner (by mark) and attested by Ruben Dale and Jarret Stiltner. Charles Hackney and Morning Stilton married March 23, 1848 by James Hamilton J.p.p.c.

File No. 973 - License issued August 16, 1848 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Morgan Hall and Luty Cook, with necessary certificate from Nancy Hall, parent of said Morgan Hall, also from James Cook, parent of said Luty Cook. Bond by Morgan Hall and Henry Hall (part of signatures torn off). Letter, dated August 15, 1848, requesting license "for our children to wit Morgain Hall & Luty Cook"; signed by Nancy Hall and James Cook (by marks) and attested by Hennery Hall and Wm. Tackitt (Sn ?).
Married August 17, 1848 by Wm. Tackitt M.G.

File No. 974 -- License issued October 16, 1848 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Elihu Hankins and Christena Burks, daughter of James Burks, consent being legally given by the said James Burk. Bond by Elihu Hankins and Andrew J. Ellis (most of signatures apparently chewed up by mice). Letter, dated October 16, 1848, requesting license for "my daughter Christeania Burks to marry Elihu Hanks Esquire —"; signed by James Burks and attested by Richard Ratliff and Charles Burk. Elihu Hankins and Christena Burk married November 2, 1848 by Rusal Clevenger.

File No. 975 - License issued December 25, 1848 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Aaron Hansley and Patsey Ball, with necessary certificate from Elijah Hansley and Moses Ball, parents of said Aaron Hansley and Patsey Ball. Bond signed by Aaron Hansley and Jesse Ball. Letter of consent, dated December 22, 1848, for "my Son Aaron to marry Patsy Ball"; signed by E. Hansley and attested by Jesse Ball and Daniel May.
Married December 28, 1848 by George Bevins J.P.

File No. 976 - (See Appendix - - page 298.)

File No. 977 - License issued May 11, 1848 by J. D. Mims Clk (by Martin Mims D.C.) for marriage of John Johnson and "Rebecca Clay daughter of Jinsey Clay of this County consent being Legally given Jinsey Clay". Bond signed by John Johnson and Simeon Justice (by marks). Letters of consent (on same sheet): Letter, dated May 10, 1848; consent for "My Son John Johnson"; signed by Lewsinda Johnson (by mark) and attested by John Sword, Simuel Justis and (harrum Tirn ?). Letter, dated May 10, 1848, for "my Daughter Rebecca Clay"; signed by Jinsey Clay (by mark) and attested by John Sword, Simuel Justis and (haircon Tim ?).
Married May 11, 1848 by Thos. Price JP.

File No. 978 - License issued December 21, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of Madison Johnson and "Catharine Tackett daughter of John Tackett of this County" ---- "the legal consent of the parents having been given".
Married December 26, 1848 by Wm Tackitt M.G.

File No. 979 - License issued February 3, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of Pleasant Johnson and "Annee Burks daughter of Charles Burks of this County consent being being legally given by the said Charles Burks". Bond signed by Pleasant Johnson and Charles Burks (by marks).
Married February 5, 1848 by Wm. Tackitt M.G.

File No. 980 - License issued July 18, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of John Jones and Miss Sarah Stepp. Clerk certified that "the said John Jones hath entered in to bond with security". Bond signed by John Jones and James G. Hatcher.
Married July 18, 1848 by Thos. Price JPPC.

File No. 981 - License issued April 13, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of Thomas Justice and Polly Thacker. Clerk certified that "the orial consent of Nathaniel Thacker parent of the said Polley Thacker was Given". Bond signed by Thomas Justice / and "Nathl" Thacker. Married April 22 (year not given) by George Powell JPPC.

File No. 982 - License issued January 3, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of William Justice and Mary Blackburn. Bond by William Justice, William Blackburn, Paton Blackburn and John Davis, for marriage of William Justice and Mary Ann Blackburn; signed only by William Justice Jr. and John Davis (by marks).
William Justice and Mary Ann Blackburn married January 6, 1848 by Russell Clevenger M.G.

File No. 983 - License issued January 14, 1848 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of John Keen and Charlot Griffith. Clerk certified that "the necessary certificates was produced to me from Matilda Keen & James Griffith parents of the said John Keen & Charlot Griffith". Bond signed by John Keen and John Slone. Letter of consent, dated January 12, 1848, "for John keen and Charlotty Greffith to be Joined to gether in wedlock"; signed by Matilda keen and James Griffith (by marks) and attested by John "Slown" and Lewis keen. John Keen and Carloty Griffey married

File No. 1125 - License issued March 17, 1845, by John D. Mims clk (by James G. Hatcher D.C.) for marriage of Solomon Row and Malvina Breeding, with oral consent of James Rowe ser, Guardian for Malvina Breeding. Bond signed by Solomon Rowe and James Rowe. Married March 17, 1845 by Thos Price J.p.

File No. 1126 - Bond, dated June 19, 1850, for marriage of Wilburn W. Buckley and Miss Frances Sword; signed by Wilburn W. Buckley and Francis Sword.

File No. 1127 - License issued August 19, 1850 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Samuel Keel and Cyntha Ray, daughter of John W. Ray of this county. Bond signed by Samuel Keel and John W Rey. Married August 22, 1850 by Archibald Rice, regular ordained minister of the Christian Church.

File No. 1128 - Bond, dated August 2, 1850, by William Mullens Bald head and Richard Branham, for marriage of "William Mullens (Bald head) and Delily Branham of this County"; signed by William Mullens B.H. and Richard Branham (by marks). Letter, dated July 29, 1850, requesting license; signed by "William mullens b head" (by mark) and by Delily branham (by mark) and attested by James Robarts Jr., Richard Branham and David Branham Jr.

File No. 1129 - Bond, dated November 18, 1850, for marriage of Cornelius Osborne and Rhoda Hammon; signed by Cornelius Osborne and Abisha Johnson (by marks). Letter of consent, dated November 16, 1850, for marriage of "cornelius orzburn and my daughter Rhoda"; signed by Sarah "hamon" and "abishai" Johnson.

File No. 1130 - Bond, dated December 5, 1850, by James Tackitt and Cornelious Orsburn, for marriage of James Tackett and Delily Orsburn; signed by James Tackett and Cornelous Osbern. Letter: " to the clerk of pike county court John d mims Sir please to isue licens for James tackett and delly osburn my son in the holy sate of matrimony and this shall in demnify you for the same december 4th 1850 Wm tackitt Jun
attes cornelus osburn
abel tackitt "
Letter: " To the clerk of the worshipful Court of Pike county Mr John D Mims sir please to Isue Licince to Join James Tackett & Dilly Orsborn my daughter in the holy state of matrimony and this shall in demnify you for the same &C December 4th 1850
attest Cornelius Orzborn Luiza Osborn
Philip Tackett "
(This last letter was on back of a fragment of a printed form, with the printed words): " TO BOTH BRANCHES OF THE LEGISLATURE
DECEMBER SESSION, 1846.
FRANKFORT, KY:
A. G. HODGES - STATE PRINTER
1846 "

File No. 1131 - Bond, dated "this 2~~nd~~ 5th day of ~~June 1849~~ February 1850", by Moses Williamson and Stephen M. Hansley, for marriage of Moses Williamson and Elizabeth Jones "of this County"; signed by "moses wmson" and S M Hansley. Letter of consent, dated February 22,

File No. 1149 - License issued July 5, 1851 by James Bevins cPcc for marriage of Asa H. Varny and Miss Louisa Rutherford, daughter of Joseph Rutherford, consent being given by said Joseph Rutherford. Bond, dated July 15, 1851, by Asa H. Varny and Allexander Varny, for marriage of Asa H. Varny and Miss _____ Rutherford; signed by Asa H. Varney and Allexander Varney (by marks). Marriage of Asa Varney and Louica Rutherford, July 17, 1851; certified by Adron Runyon Jppc.
(This marriage record had been marked through by someone.)

File No. 1150 - License issued December 15, 1851 by James Bevins Cpcc for marriage of Henry S. Carter and Miss Rachel Charles. Letter, dated December 13, 1851, requesting license for himself and Racheeal Charles; signed by "henry Cartor" and "Racheeal Charles (by marks) and attested by David Charles. Henry S. Carter and Rachiel Charles married December 18, 1851 by William Hatfield Jppc.

File No. 1151 - License issued May 1, 1851 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of John Charles Jr. and Miss Sarah Ann Francis, daughter of William Francis Jr., "consent being legally given by s'd William Francis Jr." Bond by John Charles Jr. and William Francis Jr., for marriage of above bound John Charles Jr. and Sarah An Francis "of this county". Letter, dated May 1, 1851, requesting license for himself and Sary An Francis; signed by John Charles Jr. (by mark) and attested by William Francis. Married May 4, 1851 by H. Davis J. P.

File No. 1152 - License issued October 2, 1851 by James Bevins CPCC for marriage of James H. Collins and Miss Racheal McGuire, daughter of Nancy McGuire, consent being legally given by said Nancy McGuire. Bond by James H. Collins and Austin Layne, for marriage of "said James H. Collins & Racheal McCguire". Married October 2, 1851 by William Hairris, M.B.C.

File No. 1153 - Bond, dated April 5, 1851, by Elias Colyer and John T Casebolt, for marriage of Elias Colyer and Elizabeth Green; signed by Elias Collier and John T. Casebolt; John D. Mims clk. License issued April 5, 1851, with oral consent of said Elizabeth Green. Elias Colyer and Elizabeth Green married April 6, 1851 by "Robert Austen M Gospel of Christ".

File No. 1154 - License issued April 30, 1851 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of John Crabtree and "Miss Sally Ann Keethley daughter of Henry S. Keethley of this County Consent being legally Given by the s.d Henry S Keathley". Bond signed by John Crabtree and Henry S. Keathly.
Married May 1, 1851 by Russel Clevenger E.F.M.G.

File No. 1155 - License issued March 31, 1851 by John D. Mims Clk for marriage of William F. Cumpton and "Miss Polly Sword Daughter of John Sword of this County consent being legally given by the said John Sword". Bond by William F. Cumpton and John May; signed by "William Cupton" and John May. Letter of consent, dated March 31, 1851, "for my daughter Polly Sword"; signed by "cena An Sword (by mark) and by Jeremiah Perry and John Sword. Married March 31, 1851 by George Powell JPPC.

File No. 1160 - License issued September 16, 1851 by James Bevins C.P.C.C. (by J. W. Emmert Dept. Clk) for marriage of Bradley Elzic Jr. and Patsey Tackett, daughter of Wm Tackett, consent being legally given by the said Wm Tackett. Letter: " Mr James Bevins Clark of the pike County Court Sir this is to certify that i have consented for you to ishue marage licens for Bradley ~~Elswick~~ ch Elswick and my ~~Dauter~~ Daughter patsey Tackitt to bee given in Marage given under my hand this the 15th of September 1851 "; signed by William Tackitt and Sarah Tackitt and attested by Wm Hall and George Tackitt.
Married September 19, 1851 by Robert Austin.

File No. 1161 - Bond, dated April 14, 1851, for marriage of John Estep and Polly McCoy; signed by John Estep and by Abram Wilson (by mark). Letter: " Mr John D Mims Clerk of pike County Court this is to authorize and Requrire you to grant Licens of marriage between my Self and polly Chaney us Both of age and this Shall be your undannafied for the same give en under my hand this The 12 Day of April 1851 John Estep
test Abraham wilson
Nathan Robinett "

File No. 1162 - License issued July 28, 1851 by James Bevins C.P.C.C. for marriage of Cummings Fields and "Miss Daly ann Lawson daughter of Caty Lawson of this County Consent Being legally Given by the said Caty Lawson". Bond signed by Cumming Fields (by mark) and by Joseph "fields". Letter: " This is to certify my willingness to the marriage of my daughter Daily ann Lawson to Cummings Fields & to request of the clerk that upon presentation of this my certificate Lincence be issued for the marriage
July 26th 18(51?)
Witness S. H. McGinnis
Linsey Mainard
Katy her x mark Lawson "
Cummins Fields and Daly ann Lawson married July 29, 1851 by David Robinson J.p.p.c.

File No. 1163 - Bond, dated December 22, 1851, by Bury C. Gill(a, or, u?)m and Colbert Cecil, for marriage of Bury C. Gillum and Elizabeth Sword; signed by Berry C. Gillum and Colbert Cecil; attest J W Em Dept Clk for Jas. Bevins.

File No. 1164 - License issued December 15, 1851 by J. W. Emmert Dept Clk for Jas. Bevins CPCC for marriage of William Goff and Polly Ramey, daughter of James M. Ramey. Bond by William Goff and Wm. Ratliff; signed by William Goof and Wm. F. Ratliff. Letter of consent, dated December 13, 1851, "for my daughter Polly & William Goff to marry"; signed by James M. Ramey and attested by James Hamilton and William Ramey.
Married December 25, 1851 by James Hamilton Jppc.

File No. 1165 - License issued February 17, 1851 by John D. Mims clk for marriage of Harmon Hall and Miss Frances M. Elliott, daughter of Stephen Elliott, consent being legally given by Lewis (N, H, or W ?) Brown, guardian. Bond signed by Harmon Hall and Samuel Hall. Harmon Hall and Minerva M. Elliott married February 17, 1851 by Thos Reynods, M.G., in Pike Co., Ky.

File No. 1212 - License issued October 11, 1852 by John N. Richardson clk for marriage of Joseph Hatfield and Mary Justice, daughter of Simeon Justice. Letter, dated September 27, 1852, requesting license for self and Polly Justice; signed by Joseph Hatfield Jr. and attested by Richard Hatfield and S. Justice. Joseph Hatfield, 27 yrs. old, born in Pike Co., & Mary Justice, 22 yrs. old, born in Pike Co., married Nov. 21, 1852, by William Hatfield J.p.p.c.

File No. 1213 - Letter of consent, dated August 14, 1852, for "James W. Johnson to intermarry with my Daughter Rebeccka Sword"; signed by John Sword, John Ble(v?)___ and by Marthy Sword (by mark).

File No. 1214 - Bond, dated May 23 (or, 27?), 1852, by Thomas R. Johnson and Mathew Gillispie, for marriage of above bound Thomas R. Johnson and Marthy Gillispie; signed by Thos. R. Johnson and Mathew Gillispie; attest, J. W. Emmert DC for John N. Richardson clk.

File No. 1215 - Bond, dated June 14, 1852, for marriage of William A. Justice and Darcis Brown; signed by William A. Justice and Jeremiah Brown. Wm. A. Jestus & Darcus Brown married June 17, 1852 by George Stump P.G.

File No. 1216 - License issued June 12, 1852 by John N. Richardson clk for marriage of James M. Jackson and Esther M. Milam.
James M. Jackson, widower, of Pike Co., 30 yrs. old, born at Russell Co., Va., & Esther M. Milam of Pike Co., 27 yrs. old, & then single, born at Scioto Co., Ohio, married June 13, 1852 by Franklin W. Phillips, minister of Methodist Episcopal Church, South.

File No. 1217 - Bond, dated October 9, 1852, by William Kenny and William F. Ratliff, for marriage of William Kenny and Sarah Robinson; signed by William S. Kenny (by mark) and by Wm. F. Ratliff; witness, John N. Richardson clk. Letter, dated October 9, 1852, requesting license for self and William "kinny"; signed by Sary Robinson (by mark) and attested by James Robart Jr, Cornelius Robart and (harvy ?) Robinson.

File No. 1218 - License issued September 2, 1852 by John N. Richardson clk for marriage of James F. Lowe and Lydia E. Taylor, daughter of William Taylor of this County, consent being given by said William Taylor.
James F. Low of Pike Co., Ky., 22 yrs. old, born in Virginia & raisd up in Ky. was married to Lydia E. Taylor, 19 yrs. old, born in Pike Co., Ky., & then single, Sept. 23, 1852, by Adron Runyon, J.p.p.c.

File No. 1219 - License issued June 21, 1852 by John N. Richardson for marriage of Thomas Hamilton and Margaret Newsom, daughter of Harmon Newsom, consent being legally given by said Harmon Newsom. Bond signed by Thomas Hamilton and Harmon Newsom (by marks). Married June 24, 1852 by Robert Austin, minister of the Gospel.

Requests license for "my sun Jurdan Mainard and Vina Nicoles"; signed by Cristopher Mainard (by mark) and attested by Thomas Colonsworth and Henry Runions.

Requests license for "My dautor Vina Nicoles and Jurdan Mainard"..; signed by Elizabeth Nicols (by mark); attested by same persons as above.

Also, letters from Jurdan Mainard and Vina Nicoles, requesting license for "self".

Letter, dated September 5, 1853, requesting license for (Delarny ?) Jones and John Robnet; signed by Peggy Collins and attested by L. D. Henkel and Wm. Hand.

Minister's returns -

John Robnet & Didamah (or Didarnah ?) Jones. John was born in Tazewell Co., Va. & is 28 yrs. old. His wife was born in same Co. & State & is 17 yrs. old. Both of them lives on Brushy Creek and was marries at Jonathan Jones on Brushy Creek, Sept. 7, 1853, Jesse Ball.

Jordan Mainard and Vinah Nicoles. Jordan was born on Brushy Creek in Pike Co. & is 20 yrs. old. His wife was born in Patrick Co. old Virginia & is 17 yrs. old. Married at the widow Nicoles on Brushy Creek & now lives on (wolf ?) fork (creek) Jesse Ball.

Fredrick Smith & Perlinah Young. Fredrick born on John's Creek, Pike Co. & is 22 yrs. old. His wife was born on RocCassel in Larance Co. & is 17 yrs. old. Were married at the widow Youngs on Big Creek & now lives on Rack Coon in Pike Co. Sept. 5, 1853. Jesse Ball. Date of returns, Dec. 24, 1853.

(Note: Kentucky Historical Society microfilm of records in Office of Kentucky State Auditor give date of this last marriage as "Novr 3, 1853".)

File No. 1252 - Bond, dated May 30, 1853, by John Polly and (Elizabeth ?) (smudged), for the marriage of John Polly and Elizabeth F. Epling; signed by John Polly and Isaac Epling. Letter, dated May 29, 1853, authorizing license "for my son John Polly & Elizabeth F. Epling"; signed by Anny Epling (by mark) and attested by Henry H. Epling and Isaac Epling.

File No. 1253 - Bond, dated May 25, 1853, for marriage of Stephen Rowe and Winna Collumbia Slone; signed by Stephen Rowe and Isaac Plymale; J. W. Emmert DC for J. N. Richardson clk. Letter, dated May 21, 1853, requesting license "for Stephen Rowe and my daughter Winia Columbia to be lawfully married ..."; signed by John Slone and attested by Isaac Plymale and James Polly.

File No. 1254 - License issued July 19, 1853 by John N. Richardson clk "for W. F. Ratliff DC" for marriage of Robert Rowe and Hanah Slone, daughter of John Slone, consent legally given by said John Slone. Letter, dated June 24, 1854, requesting license for Robert Rowe and "haner" Slone; signed by John Slone (by mark) and by Stephen Rowe and Franklin Rowe. Certificate: Robert Rowe & Hanah Slone married July 19, 1854. Robert Rowe 19 yrs. old, born in Ky. Hanah, 17 yrs. old, born in Ky. John Coleman Jppc.

File No. 1255 - Bond, dated June 15, 1853, by John S. Strutton and John A. Chadwill, for marriage of John S. Strutton and Malissa Ellen Burk; signed by John L. Stratton and Jno. A. Chadwill; test, J. W. Emmert D.C.

Dec. 8, 1854, Wm. Johnson of Floyd County, Ky., 21 yrs. old, born in Letcher County, Ky., was married to Sarah Mounts, 17 yrs. old, born in Pike County, Ky. Married at "my house" in presence of Stephen Hensley and Hudson Blackburn. By Wm. Hatfield. J.p.

File No. 1275 - License issued September 18, 1854 by Wm F. Ratliff, clk., for marriage of Marion Litle and Huldy Branham, Daughter of William Branham. Married Sept. 21, 1854. Marion Litle born in Pike Co., Ky., aged 21 yrs.; Huldy Branham, born in Pike Co., Ky., 19 yrs. old. James Johnson, Minister of the Baptist Church.

File No. 1276 - License issued September 14, 1854 by Wm F. Ratliff Clk for marriage of Maradeth Layne and Dissy Blankenship, daughter of Presley Blankenship. Letter, dated September 6, 1854, requesting license for "my Son Merrida Lane which is over 21 years old and Disey Blankenship, and I also want to do the same for me as I am willing for my daughter Disey Blankenship to marry Merrida Lane"..; signed by Pressley Blankenship and Polly Blankenship (by marks). (On back of letter): "Sworn to by Wm Layne this 14th Sept 1854 Wm F Ratliff Clk".

Marideth Layn & Dycy Blankenship married Sept. 17, 1854, at the house of David Charles, in the presence of Abraham Wilson & Isaac Colemand. Layn is 22 yrs. old & born in Pike Co., Ky. & Dysy is 18 yrs. old & born in Russell Co., Va. By Wm Hatfield, J.p.

File No. 1277 - License issued November 25, 1854 by Wm F. Ratliff Clk for marriage of William Morgan and Spicy Gibson of this County, consent being legally given by both parties. (On back of license): "William Morgan was borned 7th day of Oct 1829

Spisy Gipson was born the th 1832 in Pike Co. State of Ky this the 26nd of November, 1854 Spisy Gipson was bornd in Virginia Scott County". Letter, dated November 25, 1854, requesting license for Spicy Gipson and William Morgan; signed by Spisy Gipson (by mark) and by J. W. Gipson and attested by John May.

File No. 1278 - Bond, dated September 1, 1854, by Lendsy Mainard and Richard Brown, for marriage of Lindsy Mainard and Martha J. Rider; signed by Lindsy Mainard and R. Brown. License (same date), consent being legally given by both parties.

Certificate of marriage: Sept. 3, 1854, Lindsy Mainard, of Pike Co., 26 yrs. old, born at Pike Co., Ky., was married to Martha J. Rider of Pike Co., 23 yrs. old, born at Greenup Co. Ky. By Wm Hairris, minister of the Baptist Church.

File No. 1279 - License issued November 9, 1854 by Wm F. Ratliff clk for marriage of William C. Moore and Sarrah Tackitt, daughter of Hanah Tackett of this Co., consent being legally given by both parties. Certificate of marriage: Nov. 11, 1854, William C. More of Virginia, 38 yrs. old, born at Virginia, was married to Sarah Tacket, of Pike Co., 16 yrs. old, born at Pike Co., Ky. By James Johnson, minister of the Baptist Church. Witnesses: Harvy Tacket and Hiram Anderson.

File No. 1280 - License issued December 11, 1854 by Wm F. Ratliff clk for marriage of George Osburn and Clarrinda Burk, daughter of Isaac Burk, consent being legally given by the parties

foresaid. Married 14th day of this instant at house of Isaac Burk in Pike Co. Dec. 14, 1854 By Solomon Yonts -- M.M.E. Church South.

File No. 1281 - License issued November 4, 1854 by S. K. Damron, D.S. (for Wm F. Ratliff Clk) for marriage of Stephen Rowe, Jr. and Polly Branham, daughter of James Branham.
Certificate of marriage: Nov. 9, 1854, Stephen Rowe, 21 yrs. old, born Pike Co., Ky., married Polly Branham, 22 yrs. old, born Pike Co., Ky. By James Johnson, minister of the Baptist Church. Attest James Branham Edward Branham.

File No. 1282 - License issued September 29, 1854 by Wm. F. Ratliff, clk, for marriage of William J. Sword and Pricy M. Herndon. Letter, dated September 29, 1854, requesting license for self and William J. Sword; signed by Pricy M. Herndon and attested by Joseph Bevins and George W. Bevins. Minister's return: Oct. 1, 1854, at the house of Joseph Bevins in Pike Co. on John's Creek, I joined together in holy matrimony William J. Sword, son of Francis Sword, born in Pike Co., age 25, & Pricy M. Heringdon, widow of (I?) Heringdon of Russell Co., state of Virginia, age 22. In the presence of Joseph Bevins & John Williamson. George Stump, L.P.S.

File No. 1283 - License issued June 13, 1854 by John N. Richardson Clk for marriage of James W. Setzer and Elvary Dials, daughter of Absalom Dials. Letter, dated June 11, 1854, requesting license for "my son James W. Setser & Elvary Diels"..; signed by Adam Setser (by mark) and attested by Absolem Diels and John A. Smith. Certificate: June 15, 1854. James Setster of Floyd Co., Ky., 18 yrs. old, born Floyd Co. was married to Elvirah Dial, of Pike Co., 19 yrs. old, born Pike Co. Both then single. By Jesse Ball.

File No. 1284 - License issued October 25, 1855 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Samuel Adkins and Catharine Elswick, daughter of Sarah Damron. Certificate of marriage: Oct. 28, 1855, Samuel Adkins, 18 yrs. old, born in Pike Co., Ky., married Cathrine Elswick, 16 yrs. old, born in Pike Co. James Johnson, minister of Baptist Church. Wm Damron Elisha Damron.

File No. 1285 - License issued September 22, 1855 for marriage of Winright Adkins and Nancy Gilaspia, daughter of Huah McCown of this Co. Sept. 24, 1855, Winright Adkins, widower, living on Greasy Creek, & Nancy Gilespe, widow of William Gilespie, living on big Sandy River married in presence of George (N?) Brown, Thos. F. Price & Pharmer Lesley. By David Robinson, J.p.

File No. 1286 - License issued Aprile 23, 1855 by Wm Ratliff, Clk., for marriage of Jonathan Byrks and Eliza Bryant, daughter of David Briant of this Co., consent being legally given by her father. Jonathan Burks & Eliza Bryant married Apr. 24, 1855, at house of Solomon Yonts, officiating minister, according to rites of M.E. Church South.

File No. 1287 - License issued October 25, 1855 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of George W. Bevins and Nancy Williamson. Cer-

tify: Oct. 28, 1855, George W. Bevins, 22 yrs. old, born at Thomas Bevins's, Pike Co., was married to Nancy Williamson, 17 yrs. old, born at Benjamin Williamson's Jr., Pike Co., in presence of John Smith Jr., Jacob Smith, & Robert Howard. By Henry Whitt, J.p.p.c.

File No. 1288 - License issued Apr. 11, 1855 by William Cecil CPCC for marriage of Charles Burk and Nancy C. Adams, daughter of William Adams of this County. Married by Wm McGuire, minister of the M.E. Church south, at the house of Wm Adams in Pike Co., in the presence of Jas Honaker, (Hasbly ?) Lesley, Wm (Blabburn ?) — Apr. 12, 1855.

File No. 1289 - License issued April 3, 1855 by William F. Ratliff Clk (by S. K. Damron, D. Clk.) for marriage of Mathew Caudill and Elizabeth Tackett, daughter of William Tackett of this Co., - consent being legally given by both Parties.
Married Apr. 5, 1855, at William Tackett in Pike Co. (Mathew Caudle of Floyd Co., aged 19 yrs, born in Floyd Co., Ky — Elizabeth Tackett, aged 19 yrs., born in Pike Co.) in presence of Abb Tackett & George Tackett. James Johnson Minister of Baptist Church.

File No. 1290 - License issued August 13, 1855 by Wm Ratliff Jr Clk for marriage of Greenvill Charles and Ibia Goff, daughter of Edward Goff of this Co., consent being legally given by both parties. Married Aug. 16, 1865 - Greenville Charles of this Co. & Isabella Goff of same, at house of Edward Goff in presence of Simeon Justice & John Goff. Date of return Sept. 14, 1855. Russell Clevenger.

File No. 1291 - License issued February 19, 1855 by Wm F. Ratliff Clk for marriage of Charles Chaney and Elizabeth Kendrick, ~~-daughter of-~~ --------- of this Co., consent being legally given by both parties. Certificate of marriage: On Feb. 19, 1855 Charles Chaney of Pike Co., 27 yrs. old, born at Scott Co., Va., was married to Elizabeth Kendrick of Pike Co., aged (27, or, 22?) born Pike Co., Ky. By William Hairris, minister of the Baptist Church.

File No. 1292 - License issued Aprile 16, 1855 by Wm. Ratliff Jr. Clk for marriage of Abraham Cantrell and Elizabeth Cantrell of this Co., consent being legally given by both parties. Letter, dated April 11, 1855, requesting license for "my daughter Elizabeth Cantrell and Abraham Cantrell"—
" John Cantrell and Hiram Cantrell
Nancy Cantrell Agness Cantrell "
Letter, dated March 24, 1855, requesting license for my daughter Betty Cantrell and Abram Cantrell"; signed by John Cantrell and Agness Cantrell; attested by Caleb Cantrel and Hiram Cantrell.
Married Apr. 22, 1855, at the house of Cytha varneys in Pike Co., in the presence of (Wilrom ?) (Cuich ?) and (Sama ?) James — age of grume 19 Born each of them said state & Co.
" " bride 13 Abram Cantrell.

File No. 1293 - License issued August 11, 1855 by Wm Ratliff Jr. Clk for marriage of Harvey Damron and Mary Ann Manard, daugh-

Mark Mainer. Letter, dated March 26, 1855, consenting for "our son Henry to marry Elizabeth Mainard"; signed by "William Taylor and wife Nancy Taylor" and attested by Jesse Ball and John Francis. (On back of license): "Jesse Ball M.C. certifis he married Henry Taylor & Elizabeth Mainard Mar. 29, 1855." (Also certifies): Mar. 29, 1855, Henry Taylor, 18 yrs. old, born in Pike Co., married Elizabeth Manard, 28 yrs. old, born in Pike Co. Married at James May's, & then single. By Jesse Ball, minister of the Methodist Church. Witness: John Francis, Jacob Lykins.

File No. 1340 - License issued February 19, 1855 by Wm. F. Ratliff clk for marriage of Joseph Thacker and Martha E. Black.
Feb. 19, 1855, Joseph Thacker, 21 yrs. old, son of Judy Thacker married Martha E. Black, 19 yrs. old, both of Pike Co., in presence of James Hamilton & Henry C. P. Robinson. By David Robinson, J.p.

File No. 1341 - License issued July 31, 1855 by Wm. Ratliff Jr. clk for marriage of Samuel Thompson and Sarry Ann Sick, daughter of Jacob Sick. Aug. 2, 1855, Samuel Thompson, 21 yrs. old, son of William Thompson, of Pike Co., married Sary Ann Sick, 19 yrs. old, daughter of Jacob Sick, of said Co., at the house of Jacob Sick, in presence of James H. Draper & Henry C. P. Robinson. By David Robinson, J.p.

File No. 1342 - License issued July 16, 1855 by Wm. Ratliff clk for marriage of Albert Thompson and Mary J. Stratton, daughter of Harry Stratton. July 24, 1855, married at the house of Harry Stratton in Pike Co., Ky., in presence of Samuel Honaker, Wm. Adams, & Hiram Stratton. Wm. (T?) Benton, Min. Methodist Church.

File No. 1343 - License issued January 29, 1855 by Wm. F. Ratliff clk for marriage of Freeman Williamson and Matilda Scott, daughter of John Scott. Certificate: Feb. 1, 1855, Freeman Williamson of Pike Co., 20 yrs. old, born Pike Co., Ky. married Matilda Scott, 18 yrs. old, born Pike Co., Ky. By Harvey G. Reynolds, minister of Baptist church.

File No. 1344 - License issued August 24, 1855 by S. K. Damron clk (by Thosb Cecil D. clk) for marriage of Jermiah Williamson and Mary Ann Parsons, daughter of Dillard Parsons.
Certificate: Aug. 24, 1855, Jeremiah Williamson, 16 yrs. old, born Pike Co. married Mary Ann Parsens, 13 yrs. old, born Giles Co., Va., at the house of Dillard Parsons in Pike Co., Ky. attest Robert Smith William Smith By H. G. Reynolds, minister of Baptist Church.

File No. 1345 - License issued October 21, 1856 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Lewis W. Adams and Catharin Leek, daughter of Shelton Leek of Floyd Co. Certificate: Oct. 21, 1856, Lewis W. Adams of Pike Co., 22 yrs. old, born Tazwell Co., Va., married Catharine Leek of Pike Co., 24 yrs old, born Floyd Co., Ky.
tst William Adams & Charles Burks. By William Hairris, minister of Baptist Church.

File No. 1346 - License issued February 2, 1856 by S. K. Damron

Clk for marriage of "Calliham Smith and Sarah Phillips Daughter of Jessie Phillips of this County". " I here by certify that on the 3rd day of April 1856 Callihan Smith Son of Isaac Smith of Pike County and State of Kentucky age 23 years born in in the county & State aforeSaid was Married to Sarah Phillips Daughter of Jesse Phillips of Pike County & State of Ky.. age 17 years then Single was Joined to gether in the holy Estate of Matrimona by the under Signed a Justice of the peace for Pike County at the house of said Phillips in the presents of Harper Phillips & Achilles Williams given under my hand this 12 of May 1856 Henry Whitt, JPPC. "

File No. 1384 - License issued September 15, 1856 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of "Frederick A. Smily and Rhoda Ann Bishop Aughter of William Bishop". Married September 18, 1856 at the house of Wm Bishop in the presence of Wm Hunt, James D Belcher and others "after the rules of the methodist Church South and according to law" by George Stump LPg "Frederick A. Smily age 22 years and Rodah A Bishop age 20 years."

File No. 1385 - License issued November 24, 1856 by S. K. Damron Clk (by James Hamilton D Clk) for marriage of "William Short and Bethena Slone Daughter of Shade Slone of this County". Married Nov. 25, 1856 by George Stump LPg. in presence of John Hunt, William King and others "after the rules of the Methodist Church South and according to law". Wm Short of "russel cty Va." aged 21 years and "Beththeny" Slone aged 23 years at the house of Shade Slones.

File No. 1386 - License issued February 2, 1856 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of William H. Stratton and Nancy Jane Helvey, daughter of Henry Helvey. Married Feb. 5, 1856, William H. Stratton, 20 yrs. old, born Pike Co. Nancy Jane Helvy, 17 yrs. old, born Pike Co. By "Russley Clivenger, Minister of the Baptist Church." Witness - Evin Scott & E. Sparks.

File No. 1387 - License issued January 15, 1856 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Benjamin Tackett and Sary Adkins, daughter of William Adkins. Certificate of marriage: Jan. 16, 1856, Benjamin Tacket 21 yrs. old, born Pike Co., married Sarah Adkins, 14 yrs. old, born Pike Co., at the house of (Win ?) Adkins, By James Johnson Minister, Baptist Church Witnesses: Samuel Adkins & John Ratliff.

File No. 1388 - License issued April 3, 1856 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of William Anderson Varney and Jane Blackburn, daughter of John Blackburn. Certificate of marriage: Apr. 6, 1856, William Anderson Varney, 21 yrs. old, of Pike Co., born Pike Co., married Jane Blackburn, 19 yrs. old, born Pike Co., at the house of John Varney. By Stephen Trout, minister of the Regular Baptist Church. Att: Wm A. Taylor & J. C. Runyon.

File No. 1389 - License issued June 30, 1856 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Wilborn Walters and Mary Sword, daughter of Francis Sword. Wilborn Walters, born Pike Co., age 30 yrs., & Mary Sword, born Pike Co., age 16 yrs., married Tuesday July 1, 1856. By Jas. B. Smith, minister of the M. E. Church. Witness: Zach

Mar. 5, 1857. Henry Baker, M.C. (On reverse side and marked through): "the within license executed by me the 7th day of January, 1857, in the presence of Samuel Hall and wife and others. By me Henry Baker (PC?) Me S".

File No. 1396 - License issued December 26, 1856 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of Benjamin Blankenship and (Darthulay ?) Rich, daughter of (Grem?, or, Isem?) B. Rich of this Co.

Return of a marriage: (See Form A)

1. Jan. 8, 1856
2. Benjamin Blankenship
3. Pike Co. Ky.
4. 27 yrs. old
5. twist
6. Russell Co., Va.
7. Darthala Rich
8. Pike Co., Ky.
9. 18 yrs.
10. onst
11. With Co., Va.
12. Witness present
T. Price
Jacob Weddington
Russel Clevenger, minister
Baptist Church.

File No. 1397 - License issued November 16, 1857 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of George N. Brown and Mariah Pog, (William daughter of Pog ?) of this Co.

Return: (See Form A)

1. Nov. 16, 1857
2. George N. Brown
3. Pikeville, Ky.
4. 35 yrs.
5. Second
6. Cabell Co., Va.
7. Maria Pouge
8. Pikeville, Ky.
9. 28 yrs.
10. First
11. Greenup Co., Ky.
12. Witness
W. S. Furnace
J. W. Emmert
Married by Elias Botner M E C. South

File No. 1398 - License issued March 2, 1857 by Solomon K. Damron clk for marriage of William Burks and Lucy Hall, daughter of William Halls, of this Co. Married Mar. 4, 1857, in presence of Stephen Burks, Green Burks, & others. Solomon Gantz (M C ?).

File No. 1399 - License issued March 23, 1857 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Jessee P Burchett and Louisa Bevins, daughter of George Bevins of this Co. (See Form A)

1. April 9, 1857
2. Jesse P. Burchett
3. John's Creek, Floyd Co., Ky.
4. 27 yrs. & 40 days
5. one or first
6. John's Creek, Floyd Co., Ky.
7. Louisa Bevins
8. Big Creek, Pike Co., Ky.
9. 19 yrs. & 36 days
10. one or first
11. Big Creek, Pike Co., Ky.
12. Witnesses
Johm Williamson
Thomas Burchett
Jefferson Auxier
R. Hurt

File No. 1400 - License issued August 13, 1857 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of James Cool and Nancy Moore, daughter of Annias Moore of this Co. (See Form A)

1. August 13
2. James Cool
3. Pike Co., Ky.
4. 25 years
5. 1st marriage
6. Russel Co., Va.
7. Nancy Moore
8. Pike Co., Ky.
9. 28 years
10. 1st marriage
11. Pike Co., Ky.
12. In presence of
Martin Fulkerson, & William W. Mead
Celebrated by David Robinson, J. p.p.c.

File No. 1401 - License issued November 14, 1857 by S. K. Damron

File No. 1412 - License issued July 28, 1857 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of " John M. Fidler and Malinda Sword Daughter of Francis Sword ". (Also on license): "this is to certify that the rights of matrimony has been attended to by W (J?) Keith July 30th 1857 att W W Buckley & B C Gillum". (See Form A)

1. July the 30th 1857
2. John M Fidler
3. Pike Co., Ky
4. thirty yr
5. twiste
6. erie Co. Pa
7. Mealinda Sword
8. Pike.Co. ky
9. thirty two
10. First
11. Pike Co ky
12. none
W W Buckly
B C Gillums
Wm Kath Minister of the Methis Chirch South

File No. 1413 - License issued November 16, 1857 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of "Andrew J (Farris ?) and Hannah Cline daughter of William Cline". (See Form A)

1. 28th November 1857
2. andrew J Francis
3. pike county Ky
4. 18 years
5. first
6. pike county Ky
7. Hannah Cline
8. Logan County V.a
9. 18 years
10. first
11. Logan County V.a
12. atts thomas S marres Wm Blankenship John Steele
Wm Francis JPPC

File No. 1414 - License issued January 1856 by S. K. Damron Clk for marriage of "Andrew M Good and Sarah Childers Daughter of Plesant Childers". " As a legal authorized minister of the gospel I do her by Certify that I did selebrate the rites of matrimony between Marshel Good age 22 years and Sary Childers age 20 years at my own House in the presance of Henry Stump Aaron Hunt and others after the rules of the methodist Church South and a cording to law this 5 day of Jan 1856 George Stump L.P.G ".

File No. 1415 - License issued March 24, 1857 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of David Gipson and Silvaney Boling, daughter of Eizekil Boling of this Co. (See Form A)

1. Mar. 26, 1857
2. David Gibson
3. Pike Co. Ky
4. 22 yrs.
5. 1
6. Pike Co. Ky.
7. Silvany Boling
8. Pike Co. Ky.
9. 17 yrs. old
10. 1
11. Russel Co. Va.
12. Witnesses
Samuel Howell Sr
Samuel Howell Jr
James Johnson parson

File No. 1416 - License issued May 21, 1857 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of William J. Grant and Rebecca J. (Remble ?), daughter of William (Remble ?) of North Carolina. (See Form A)

1. My 21, 1857
2. William J. Grant
3. Pike Co. Ky.
4. 23 yrs.
5. (One ?)
6. Waingtn, Tensee
7. Rebecca J. Remly
8. Pike Co., Ky.
9. 22 yrs.
10. (orner ?)
11. Stokes Co. (of ?) north carlney
12. James (Clere ?) Lee Compton then single by mee William M. Reynolds, Minister, Baptist Church.

File No. 1417 - License issued December 23, 1856 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Jacob Hagy and Darkes Eapling, daughter of Henry Epling of this Co. Jacob Hagy of Carrel Cty, Va., aged 23 (or, 29 ?) years Married dorcus Epling aged 19 years at the house

File No. 1477 - License issued June 7, 1858 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Jesse Osborn and Sarah Johnson, daughter of William Johnson. (See Form A)

1. June 13, 1858
2. Jesse Osbourn
3. Pike Co.
4. 27
5. 1st
6. Pike Co.
7. Sarah Johnson
8. Pike Co.
9. 18
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. By Henry Baker G.D.M.E.C. South

File No. 1478 - License issued June 20, 1858 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Thompson M. Peters and Sarah Sword, daughter of Frances Sword. (See Form A)

1. June 22, 1858
2. Thompson M. Peters
3. Scott Co., Va.
4. 22
5. 1st
6. Scott Co. Va.
7. Sarah Sword
8. Pike Co.
9. 22
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. Witness Wm. Dawson Mr. C. W. Sowards By William A. Adams, min. of Methodist Church

File No. 1479 - License issued November 8, 1858 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron D.C.) for marriage of Abraham Phillips and Jane Prator, daughter of Milly Prator. (See Form A)

1. Nov. 11, 1858
2. Abraham Phillips
3. Logan Co. Va.
4. 20
5. 1st
6. Logan Co. Va.
7. Jann Prator
8. Pike Co.
9. 19
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. Wm. Blankenship, Samuel McCoy. By Wm Francis J.P.

File No. 1480 - License issued July 21, 1858 by S. K. Damron clk for marriage of Andrew Potter and Elizabeth Boling, daughter of Ezkiel Boling. (See Form A)

1. July 25, 1858
2. Andrew Potter
3. Pike Co.
4. 30
5. 1st
6. Pike Co.
7. Elizabeth Boling
8. Pike Co.
9. 20
10. 1st
11. Russel Co. Va.
12. Daniel Ramy James Mullins By William Ramey, Jppc.

File No. 1481 - License issued October 27, 1858 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of William Priest and Nancy Weddington, daughter of Jacob Weddington. (See Form A).

1. Oct. 31, 1858
2. Wm. Priest
3. Pike Co.
4. 27
5. 1st
6. Pike Co.
7. Nancy Weddington
8. Pike Co.
9. 17
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. A. J. Clark Pinson Clevenge Witnesses By Russell Clevenger, Min.

File No. 1482 - License issued September 27, 1858 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron DC) for marriage of Charles Ramy and Susan Hinson. (See Form A)

1. Oct. 16, 1858
2. Charles Ramey
3. Pike Co.
4. 33
5. 2nd
6. Pike Co.
7. Susannah Hinson
8. Pike Co.
9. 20
10. 1st
11. Clay Co., Ky.
12. Benj Bently & David Stapleton witnesses By Wm. Ramey Jppc.

File No. 1500 - License issued January 3, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of George W. Anderson and Mary Jane Morgan, daughter of James Morgan. (See Form A)

1. Jan. 6, 1859
2. George W. Anderson
3. Pike Co.
4. Dec. 26, 1838
5. 1
6. Pike Co., Ky.
7. Mary Jane Morgan
8. Pike Co., Ky.
9. Apr. 10, 1842
10. 1
11. Pike Co.
12. Att David Morgan Henderson Rowe

By Henry Whitt, J.p.p.c.

File No. 1501 - License issued January 19, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of Alex Balden and Christena Hall, daughter of Jessee Hall. (See Form A)

1. Jan. 19, 1859
2. Alex Balden
3. Floyd Co. Ky.
4. 24
5. 1st
6. Russell Co. Va.
7. Christena Hall
8. Pike Co. Ky.
9. 18 years
10. 1st
11. Floyd Co. Ky.
12. In presence of J. Balden & J. W. Emmert

By Wm Harriss M.G.

File No. 1502 - License issued February 11, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron D.C.) for marriage of Green V. Burk and Leurinda Hall, daughter of Richard Hall. (See Form A)

1. Feb. 16, 1859
2. Green V. Burks
3. Pike Co. Ky.
4. 22
5. 1st
6. Floyd Co.
7. Lurena Hall
8. Pike Co.
9. 18
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. Given under my hand this Feb. 18th, 1859 - Solomon Yonts L D M E Church South

File No. 1503 - License issued August 1, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of James Burk and Virginia Sword, daughter of John Sword. (See Form A)

1. Aug. 2, 1859
2. James Burk
3. Pike Co.
4. 24
5. 1st
6. Va.
7. Virginia Sword
8. Pike Co. Ky.
9. 15
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. James (W?) Akers Lillburn Dye

By Wm Hairris, min. of Baptist Church.

File No. 1504 - License issued April 25, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of Greenville Charles and Margaret Bevins, daughter of James Bevins. (See Form A)

1. April 24, 1859
2. Green V Charles
3. Pike Co.
4. 25
5. 2
6. Pike Co.
7. Margaret Bevins
8. Pike Co.
9. 18
10. - - - -
11. Pike Co.
12. Russel Clevenger, Minister of the Gospel.

Attest Thos. Pinson (M T ?) Cecil

File No. 1505 - License issued March 10, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of John W. Chaney and Dorcas Moore, daughter of Ephraim Moore. (See Form A)

1. Mar. 10, 1859
2. John W. Chaeny
3. Pike Co.
4. 20
5. 1st
6. Pike Co.
7. Dorcas Moore
8. Pike Co.
9. 26
10. 1st
11. Scott Co. Va.
12. Thomas Chany

By William Hairris min. of Baptist Church.

File No. 1540 - License issued September 19, 1859 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "James M. Rice and Louisa A Sword Daughter of Francis Sword". (See Form A)

1. Sept 20 1859
2. James M Rice
3. Pike Cty Ky
4. 25
5. First
6. Clemon Cty Ohio
7. Louisa A Sword
8. Pike Cty Ky
9. 17 years
10. First
11. Pike Cty Ky
12. (Left blank.)

File No. 1541 - License issued August 1, 1859 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "Ricely Roberts and Mary Ann Taylor Daughter of Jackson Taylor of Pike County". (See Form A)

1. August 3rd 1859
2. Ricely Roberts
3. Pike County Ky
4. 29 years old
5. 2sd time
6. not knowen (different ink)
7. Mary Ann Taylor
8. Pike County Ky
9. 19 years old
10. 1st time
11. Logam County Va
12. Stephen Trout minister of the Gosple of the Regular baptist Church of Christ Attest Moses Maynard and Vicey Maynard

File No. 1542 - License issued February 3. 1859 by Colbert Cecil Jr. Dept (for J. W. Emmert Clerk C.C) for marriage of "William Robinson and Pricy.M. Hamilton Daughter of Nelson Hamilton".

1. 10th February 1859
2. William Robinson
3. Pike County Ky
4. 28 years
5. 1rst
6. Russel County Va
(See Form A)
7. Pricy M Hamilton
8. Pike County Ky
9. 18 years
10. 1rst
11. Pike County Ky
12. in the presence of Martin Fulkerson & David Powell Celebrated by David Robinson JPPC

File No. 1543 - License issued November 21, 1859 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "Henderson M Rowe and Nancy P Thornsbury Daughter of John Thornsbury". (See Form A)

1. Dec th 1 1859
2. Henderson Rowe
3. Pike Cty Ky
4. 22 years
5. first marriage
6. Pike Cty Ky
7. Nancy P Thornby
8. Pike Cty Ky
9. 19 years
10. first marriage
11. Pike Cty Ky
12. in the Presence of Lewis King James Polly

File No. 1544 - License issued October 28, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of James H. Scott and Lydia Bevins, daughter of Thomas Bevins of Pike Co. (See Form A)

1. Oct 30, 1859
2. James H. Scott
3. Pike Co.
4. 23 yrs.
5. 1st
6. Pike Co.
7. Lydia Bevins
8. Pike Co.
9. 16 yrs.
10. 1st
11. Pike Co.
12. Wallis Baly

Return also written on paper ------ ---- James H. Scott & Lydia J. Bevins -- at the house of Lydia Bevins in the presence of William Scott & (Fi or H)enson Scott. Wallis Baley, ordained min. of Baptist Ch.

File No. 1545 - License issued June 9, 1859 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of James Sellars and Emeline Shortridge, daughter of John Shortridge of Pike Co. (See Form A)

(continued next page)

mert Clk for marriage of Winright Adkins and Nancey Phillips. Married Sept. 24, 1860 by Hughy Plymale JPPC "at M. Fulkersons in the County of Pike in the presence of Joseph Fulkerson Samuel Marrs & W M Ratliffe".

File No. 1558 - License issued Jany 27, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "James Artrip and Lavina Sykes Daughter of James W Sykes of Pike County". (See Form A)

1. Feb the 2nd 1860
2. James Artrip
3. Wise Co Va
4. 19 years old
5. 1st marriage
6. Russel Co Va
7. Lucinda Sykes
8. of Pike Co Ky
9. 19 years old
10. 1st marriage
11. Russel Co Va
12. Witnesses present Jessee Bartley James Castle H Plymale Jppc Married at the house of James Sykes

(Seal on blue paper used for license: " Owen & Hurlbut So Lee Mass ")

File No. 1559 - License issued August 16, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of Gilbert Adkins and Malinda Dye. Married August 16, 1860 by W^{m} Hairris minister of the Baptist church at Larkin Howels in Pike Co., Ky in the presence of Lilburn Dye and George W Sword.

File No. 1560 - License issued April 16, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "James Bartly and Mary Jane Walls Daughter of _____ Walls of Pike County". (See Form A)

1. Aprile the 17 1860
2. James Bartley
3. Pike Co Ky
4. age of Groom 18
5. No 1 marriage
6. Russell Co Va
7. Mari Jane Walls
8. Pike Co Ky
9. Age 22
10. No 1 marriage
11. Chattum Co Va
12. Ex cuted by me this 17th Apriel 1860 Jessee Bartley JPPC

File No. 1561 - License issued August 20, 1860 by J. W, Emmert Clk for marriage of Riley Bishop and Milley Abshur. Married September 6, 1860 "at Peter Abshur in the County of Pike in the presence of James Polly Harmon Blackburn Signed George Stump L.P.G."

File No. 1562 - License issued December 29, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of James M Bevins and Mary Jane Hamilton. Married January 1, 1861 by Mitchell Slone at "Nelson Hamilton", in Pike Co., in presence of "James A Justice W^{m} Roberson".

File No. 1563 - License issued August 20, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of George Blackburn and Elizabeth C. Bevins. Married August 30, 1860 by H. Plymale JPPC "at James Beveneses" in Pike Co., "in the presence of Martin Fulkerson and Able Chaney & H. Childers".

File No. 1564 - License issued December 19, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "Henery Blackburn and Lucinda Bevins". Married December 20, 1860 by Henry Whitt M.B.C. - "Henry Blackburn and Lucinda Bevins" - "at Thomas Bevins" - in Pike Co. - "in the presence of Alexander Varney and Thomas Pinson Jr."

File No. 1565 - License issued July 10, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk (by S. K. Damron DC) for marriage of "Nathaniel Blackbrn and

Elizabeth Plymall Daughter of Isaac Plymal of this County".
1. July the 19th 1860 (See Form A) 12. Witnesses
2. Nathaniel Blackburn 7. Elizabeth Plymale present
3. Pike County Ky 8. Pike County Ky J. M. Bevins
4. 22 years old 9. 22 years old Huffman Rowe
5. 1st Marriage 10. 1st Marriage Tyre Ratliff
6. Pike County Ky 11. Pike County Ky Hughy Plymale JPPC

File No. 1566 - License issued February 10, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "Olover Blankinship and Louisa McCoy Daughter of Wm R McCoy of Pike County". (See Form A)
1. Febary 13th 1860 7. Lusensa McCoy 12. Wm R McCoy
2. Olover Blankinship 8. pike county Ky Daniel prater
3. pike county Ky 9. 17 Wm Francis JPPC
4. 21 10. 1st
5. 1st 11. pike county Ky
6. Logen county Va

File No. 1567 - License issued January 1, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "James Branham and Fanny Dameron Daughter of John Dameron of Pike County". (See Form A)
1. January the 3th day 1860 7. fanny damron
2. James Branham 8. pike County Ky
3. pike County Ky 9. ~~nineteen-June-Sat-~~ 19
4. ~~nineteen-Sept-Sat-~~ 19 10. once 1
5. one time 1 11. pike County Ky
6. pike County Ky. 12. Witnesses present Willi ford (Jaared ?) Branham Richard damron William adkns JPPC

File No. 1568 - License issued June 18, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "William S Brown and Delila Blackburn of Pike County". (See Form A)
1. June the 21st 1860 7. Delila Blackburn 12. Witnesses
2. Wm S. Brown 8. Pike County Ky present
3. Pike County Ky 9. 17 years old John Plymale
4. 24 years old 10. 1st marriage H. Blackburn
5. 1st marrige 11. Pike County Ky June 21st 1860
6. Taswell Co Va H. Plymale JPPC

File No. 1569 - License issued March 6, 1860 by J. W. Emmert Clk (by C Cecil Jr Dep. Clk) for marriage of "William M Brown and perneta Hall Daughter of Sarah Hall of Pike County". (See Form A)
1. March the 8 1860 7. perneta Hall 12. Witness
2. William M Brown 8. pike County present
3. floyd County 9. 21 ~~May-30th-~~ years William Ford
4. 20 ~~July-4th-~~ years 10. 1 William McCown
5. 1 11. pike County Wm Adkins JPPC.
6. floyd County

File No. 1570 - License issued February 1, 1860 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of Nathaniel Burk and Jenny Johnson, daughter of Wm Johnson. (See Form A)
1. Feb. 5, 1860 7. Jinny Johnson 12. Given under my hand
2. Nathaniel Burks 8. Pike Co. this Feb. 5, 1860 -
3. Pike Co. 9. 17 Solomon Yontz M.C.
4. 21 10. 1st
5. 1st marriage 11. Pike Co.
6. Pike Co.

File No. 1571 - License issued March 8, 1860 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of David Casebolt and Matilda Ray, daughter of Watson Ray. (See Form A)

1. Mar. 15, 1860
2. David Casebolt
3. Pike Co.
4. 23
5. 1
6. Floyd Co. Ky.
7. Matildy Ray
8. Pike Co.
9. 20 yrs.
10. 1
11. Pike Co.
12. Witnesses present at marriage
Greenville Burks
Jarvey Hall
William Adkins Jppc

File No. 1572 - License issued August 20, 1860 by John W. Emmert Clk for marriage of George Charles and Keziah V Daugherty. Married Aug. 3, 1860 at John Charles Sr., in presence of William Daugherty, James M Francis and others. Signed: Wm. Francis J.P.

File No. 1573 - License issued October 20, 1860 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron De Clk) for marriage of Alexander Childers and Nancy Ann Ratliff. Alexander Childers and Nancy Ann Ratliff married October 20, 1860 at John Ratliffs in the County of Pike in the presence of Isaac Plymale, John Farmer and William Ratliff, by Hughy Plymale.

File No. 1574 - License issued January 4. 1860 by John W. Emmert Clk for marriage of "Elexius Coleman and Elizabeth A. Smith Daughter of Isaac Smith". (See Form A)

1. Jan. 5, 1860
2. Elexius Colman
3. Pike Co., Ky.
4. Age 21
5. first
6. Ky.
7. Elizbth A. Smith
8. Ky.
9. (14 ?)
10. first
11. Ky.
12. (C elebretel ?)
by G. W. Dotson
Att A Coleman
Wm. F. Coleman
R. Dotson

File No. 1575 - License issued November 30, 1860 by John W. Emmert C.p.c.c. for marriage of Miles Coleman and Jane Childers. Married Nov. 30, 1860 at Pleasant Childers in presence of Levi Adkins and Jackson Childers & James Ratliff, by Hughy Plymale Jppc.

File No. 1576 - License issued September 13, 1860 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron D.C.) for marriage of William W. Damron and Elizabeth Branham, daughter of Wm Branham.

File No. 1577 - License issued January 1, 1860 by John W. Emmert clk for marriage of Christian Damron and Caroline M. Blair, daughter of Wm Blair. (Return of marriage, written at bottom of same page as license - - slight variation from Form A):

1. Jan. 4, 1860
2. Christen Damron
3. Pike Co.
4. one time 1
5. Pike Co.
6. Matildy Blare
7. Pike Co.
8. 23
9. Pike Co.
10. one time 1
11. 21
12. Present Lewis Sturgen & Leander Compton
Moses Damron
Celebrated
William Adkins Jppc

File No. 1578 - License issued February 14, 1860 by Thos. L. Marrs, Dep. Cl. (for Jno. W. Emmert CO clk) for marriage of "Mary Ann Smith & James Dials daughter of Chisener Smith" (or, "Chrsener Smith" ?). (See Form A)

(continued on next page)

File No. 1712 - License issued April 5, 1862 by S. K. Damron, D.C. (for John W. Emmert, clk.) for marriage of Riley Mead and Lucy Johnson. "riley hall" & Lucy Johnson married April 01, 1862, at Robard Johnsons, in the presence of Pleasant burke & robard Johnson. Henry baker.

File No. 1713 - License issued May 19, 1862 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron Ds) for marriage of William Patterson and Easter McCoy. Married May 22, 1862, at the house of Allen McCoy, in presence of Thos. Hunt Jr., Jacob Phillips, Jr., & Thos. McCoy. Stephen Trout, minister of the Gospel of Christ.

File No. 1714 - License issued June 7, 1862 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron, Ds) for marriage of John S. Pauley and C. A. Bogar. Married June 15, 1862, at Thomas Bogars, in presence of James Taylor, R. Bevins & R. S. Pauley. Dillard Parsons, E.B. C.

File No. 1715 - Bond dated December 4, 1865, for marriage of Mr. James Branham and M Lisy Tacky; signed by James Branham and Edward Branham; Hibbard Williamson, Clerk Pike County Court.
Letter to Clerk, dated Dec. 4, 1865 and requesting that he let "Nead Branham have licens for me to marry his son James Branham." Letter signed by Louisa Tackitt (by mark) and attested by N. Y. Jones and Ned Branham, and Henery Tackitt.

File No. 1716 - License issued January 8, 1862 by J. W. Emmert clk for marriage of John Ratliff and Malinda Slone. Married Jan. 20, 1862 at (Emella, or, Emelia ?) Slones, in presence of Christopher Reins & Riley Adkins. Mitchell Slone.

File No. 1717 - License issued June 4, 1862 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron Ds) for marriage of (Algene, or, Algeree ?) Ratliff and Louisa Little. Algren Ratliff & Louisa Little married June 6, 1862 at the house of Wm. Little, in presence of James Ratliff & Ruben Little. By James Johnson, "pasone".

File No. 1718 - License issued June 2, 1862 by John W. Emmert (by S. K. Damron, Dy) for marriage of William W. Steel and Mary M E May. Married June 5, 1862, at John Steel, in presence of B. C. Gillum & Nathaniel Gillum. H. G. Reynolds minister of Baptist Church.

File No. 1719 - License issued March 20, 1862 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron, Dy) for marriage of Montevill Stafford and Mary Ann Farley. Montervill Stafford & Mary ann Farley married at the house of Samuel Farleys, in the presence of Uriah McCoy & Thos Scott Sr by Stephen Trout Minister of the Gospel of christ of the Regular Baptist church on March 27, 1862.

File No. 1720 - License issued May 24, 1862 by John W. Emmert clk (by S. K. Damron Dy) for marriage of Tandey Stratton and Milley King. Tandey Stratton & Milly King married May 27, 1862, at E. Clarks in presence of A. Stratton & William Clark & E. Clark (& others ?). William M. Reynolds M of Church.

File No. 1721 - License issued February 10, 1862 by John W. Em-

(Buckly)
Wilburn W. (G) 1126
Wm. W. 1461
W. W. 1412,1802

BUNDY
Anna (B) 263

BURCHAM
J. A. 958
Miney (B) 958

BURCHETT
(Burchet)
Jesse P. (G) 1399
Thomas 1399
William 580

BURGETT
(Burget) (Burgit)
John 1411,1705
Nancy (B) 1411
Sarah (B) 1705

BURKE -pg20
(Burkes) (Burk)
(Burks) (Byrks)
Annee (B) 979
Charles (G) 127
Charles (G) 1288
Charles 788,974, 979,1345
Christena (B) 974
Clarinda (B) 1280
David 127
Green 1398
Green V. (G) 1502
Greenville 1571
Isaac (G) 253
Isaac 1280
James 974
James (G) 1503
John (G) 96
John 127
Jonathan (G) 1286
Malissa Ellen (B) 1255
Nathaniel (G) 1570
Pleasant 1712
Richard (G) 410
Rolen (G) 788
Stephen 1398
Thomas 249
William (G) 1398

Barnett
Nancy Jane (B) 1814
R. T. 1708
Samuel 1814

BURNS
William H. 663,1122

BURRISS
(Burris) Burress)
(Berris) (Berress)
Daniel 882,1419
Daniel (G) 1448
Eleanor (B) 330
Elizabeth 1021
James (G) 1021
James 1270,1517
Mary A. (B) 527
Mary Ann (B) 530
Peggy (B) 160
Polly V. (B) 911-G
Polly (W. ?) (B) 721
Rachel 527,530

BURTON
Andrew (G) 3

BUSH
James D. (G) 1736

BUSKERK
C. 1793

CAINE
(Cain) (Cains)
(Cane) (Canes)
A. J. 1426,1737
Elizabeth (B) 1197
(Marbelyeth ?) 1610
Nancy (Mrs.) (B) 652
Oliver W. (G) 1352
Oliver W 1404
Richard (G) 1737
Sarah (B) 1426
Thomas (G) 322
Thomas 1352
Walter 1722
William 574

CALLIHAN
Robert D. 691

SYCK (Sick)
Betsy (B) 49
Darcus (B) 606
Eleanor 1132
Jacob 49, 1341,1357,1753
Jacob (G) 338
Jacob (G) 1803
James (G) 780
Parmelea (B) 1753
Polly (B) 691
Rebecca (B) 239
Richard (G) 1551
Richard 1423,1445, 1515,1539,1710
Sarah 239
Sary Ann (B) 1341
William (G) 542
William 1132

(SYE ?)
George 1626

SYKES
James W. 1558,1587
Lavina (B) 1558

SWINEY (Swiny) (Swinney) (Swinny) (Sweny) (Sweney) (Swenney) (Sweaney)
Anny 1680
Betsy 101
Eli 1756
Elizabeth (B) 196
Elizabeth (B) 1299
James (G) 245
James 1156-A,1299
Joshua (G) 1118
Joshua 1405
Rily (G) 1257
Rily (G) 1487
Spencer 1299
Spencer (G) 1334
Spenser 1266
Tabitha (B) 232
Tabitha (B) 1156-A

SWORD
Cena An 1155
Elizabeth (B) 1163
Frances (G) 60
Frances (B) 963
Frances (B) 1126
Frances 1478
Francis 1126,1282, 1389,1412,1540
Francis M. 1685
George W. 1559
Henry (G) 120
James (G) 1008
James 1377
John 245,542, 599,724,963,977,1099, 1102,1155,1213,1452, 1472,1503
John W. (G) 1696
Louisa A. (B) 1540
L. B. (G) 1492
Lucas (G) 202
Malinda (B) 1412
Malinday (B) 1452
Martha (B) 1099
Marthy 1213
Mary (B) 1389
Polly (B) 1155
Rebeccka (B) 1213
Richard (G) 819
Richard (G) 1550
Sarah (B) 670
Sarah (B) 724
Sarah (B) 1478
Selby R. (B) 1012
Virginia (B) 1503
William (G) 703
William 542, 1035,1696
W. H. H. (G) 1626
William J. (G) 1282

TACKETT (Tacket) (Tackit) (Tackitt)
Abb 1289
Abel 1130
Able (G) 1335
Ary 603
Benjamin (G) 1387
(Bng ?) 1580
Candace (B) 877
Catharine (B) 978
Charity 726
Elizabeth (B) 1289
Francis 371, 733,770,1166
George (G) 61
George (G) 1493
George 204,822, 853,877,1009,1062,1119, 1160,1289,1335,1336
George (G) 1337
Greenvill 1336
(continued)

The Historical Society

of

Washington County, Va.



Publication
Series II, No. 21
May, 1984

pg 7

named guardian of Mary
, deceased. Bond: 300

n named guardian of
Dickenson, deceased.
enway.

amed guardian of John
deceased. Bond: 1,000
vid Craig and James

guardian of Mary
leceased. Bond: 5 pounds.

guardian of Mathew Moss.
ider Ritchie and Samuel

guardian of Joel Dryden,
sed. Bond: 100 pounds.
nuel Edmiston.

amed guardian of
son, orphans of John
ased. Bond: 100 pounds.

med guardian of James
deceased. Bond: $500.
n Stewart.

med guardian of Hannah
n, deceased. Bond: $300.

ed guardian of Leonard
or. Bond: $167. Sureties:

named guardian of Fanny
, deceased. Bond: $150.

ed guardian of David,
f James Glenn, deceased.

named guardian of Patty
leceased. Bond: $2,000.
s Armstrong.

med guardian of Isabella
, deceased. Bond: $605.

Jun. 19, 1798 - Philip Sword named guardian of Thomas Burke, orphan of James Burke, deceased. Bond: $100, current money of Virginia. Surety: James Burke.

Jun. 20, 1798 - William Doran named guardian of James Philips, orphan of James Philips, deceased. Bond: $500. Surety: William Duff.

Aug. 21, 1798 - Jonathan Brittin named guardian of Sirus, Robert, William, Brittin, Richard and Elizabeth Mountgall, orphans of Richard Mountgall, deceased. Bond: $300. Sureties: David Craig and James Keys.

Sep. 20, 1798 - Matthew Willoughby named guardian of Thomas Collins, orphan. Bond: $150. Surety: John Campbell.

Nov. 19, 1799 - Joel Hubble named guardian of Snelling, Margaret and Nancy Johnston, orphans of Curtis Johnston, deceased. Bond: "Three". Sureties: Sabias Main and Job Gastinue.

Dec. 17, 1799 - Andrew McHenry Named guardian of Andrew, William, John and Sally Viney, orphans of Stephen Viney, deceased. Bond: $1,000. Sureties: Robert McCulloch and William Richardson.

Dec. 17, 1799 - Elisha Dungans named guardian of Hugh Chambers, orphan of Samuel Chambers, deceased. Bond: $200. Surety: George Dungans.

Mar. 18, 1800 - William Duff named guardian of Jane Duff, daughter of John Duff, deceased. Bond: $100. Surety: Samuel Duff.

Mar. 17, 1801 - William Mobley named guardian of Andrew Viney, orphan of Stephen Viney, deceased. Bond: $300. Surety: Thomas Jamison.

May 19, 1801 - Stephen Lyon named guardian of Susanna Lyon, daughter of H. Lyon, deceased. Bond: $2,000. Surety: Joseph Miller.

Aug. 18, 1801 - Israel Hayter named guardian of Abram Hayter, son of William Hayter, deceased. Bond: $1,000. Surety: Abram Hayter.

Mar. 16, 1802 - William Long named guardian of Isabella Handley, daughter of Thomas Handley, deceased. Bond: $100. Surety: Isaac Hughes.

Jun. 10, 1802 - Elizabeth White and Andrew Vance named guardians of John, Samuel, Mary, James, William, Jane and Elizabeth White, orphans of William White, deceased. Bond: $10,000. Sureties: Andrew Russell and John McCormack.

guardian of Elizabeth,
Stephen Meek, deceased.
cannon, Moses Buchanan

d guardian of Charity
ceased. Bond: $300.

med guardian of Thomas H.
tor, deceased. Bond:

med guardian of Polly
nter, deceased. Bond:
obert E. Cummings, James

n named guardian of
ne and Peggy Edmondson,
ed. Bond: $5,000.
. Kelly, William

med guardian of Joseph,
ward Snodgrass, orphans
: $2,000. Sureties:
nd Joseph Snodgrass.

named guardian of Polly,
orphans of James Hope,
William Buchanan and

ed guardian of Betsy,
nd Polly Long, orphans of
. Surety: Mosby Davison.

guardian of Peggy
deceased. Bond: $1,500.

named guardian of Wesley,
hans of John Fleenor,
Jacob Teeter.

ty named guardian of
phans of John Grills,
: William Campbell and

on named guardian of
and Lilburn H. Trigg,
ceased. Bond: $10,000.
wis Toncray.

in tracing Burkes after they leave Russell Co. Va. we should look for Sprouls & Swad

Jun. 20, 1820 – Peter Minnick named guardian of Isaac, Abraham, James, Nancy and Mary Andis, orphans of Matthias Andis, deceased. Bond: $500. Surety: Thomas Fulkerson.

Aug. 15, 1820 – Isaac Phipps named guardian of William and Dempsey Sprouls, orphans of James Sprouls, deceased. Bond: $100. Sureties: James Burke and Jacob Shutters.

Aug. 15, 1820 – Joseph Meek, Jr., named guardian of Eliza and Bethia Talbert, orphans of Bazil Talbert, deceased. Bond: $1,000. Sureties: William Poston and James Talbert.

Aug. 15, 1820 – Bazil Talbert named guardian of Thomas Talbert, orphan of Bazil Talbert, Sr. Bond: $500. Surety: Joseph Meek, Jr.

Aug. 15, 1820 – James Talbert named guardian of Peggy and Polly Talbert, orphans of Bazil Talbert, deceased. Bond: $1,000. Sureties: Robert Allison and Joseph Meek, Jr.

Oct. 17, 1820 – John Morrell named guardian of Mary and Elizabeth Hagey, orphan children of Michael Hagey, deceased. Bond: $200. Surety: John Hagey.

Oct. 17, 1820 – John Lewis named guardian of Malvina, Charles and John Lewis, children of said John Lewis and Caroline Matilda, his wife, lately deceased. Bond: $1,500. Sureties: William Henritze and Daniel Lynch.

Jan. 16, 1821 – John Buchanan named guardian of Peggy Ryburn, orphan of William Ryburn, deceased. Bond: $500. Surety: David Campbell.

Jan. 16, 1821 – Joseph Snodgrass, Jr., named guardian of Eleanor Hutton, orphan of James Hutton, deceased. Bond: $800. Sureties: Joseph Snodgrass, Sr., and Edward Hutton.

Jan. 16, 1821 – James Robinson and David Denton named guardians of Polly, Elizabeth, Matty, Samuel, Ann and David Thomas, orphans of Abijah Thomas, deceased. Bond: $3,000. Sureties: James Cole and Hugh Cole.

Mar. 20, 1821 – James Orr named guardian of Polly Carpenter, orphan of Elijah Carpenter, deceased. Bond: $10,000. Sureties: Pleasant Smith and William Byars.

Jun. 19, 1821 – William Countess named guardian of Ezra Countess, orphan of Peter G. Countess. Bond: $200. Sureties: Abraham Nordyke and Henry Countess.

Aug. 22, 1821 – Martha Blessing named guardian of Joseph Claymonds Blessing, orphan of Isaac Blessing, deceased. Bond: $2,000. Surety: John Townsend.

Sep. 18, 1821 – Jeremiah Galvin named guardian of William and Matilda Kendrick, orphans of John Kendrick, deceased. Bond: $8,000. Sureties: James Davis, George Gobble, Peter Minnick, Anthony Horn and Abram Fleenor.

The Historical Society
of
Washington County, Va.



Minutes of Washington County Court—1777
Washington County's Confederate Monument
Washington County's World War I Memorial Window

Publication
Series II, No. 14
October, 1977

p 28

Nov 25, 1777

A Grand Jury of Inquist for the Body of this County, Viz. Aaron Lewis Foreman, Andrew Willoughby, Samuel Newell, James Piper, John Vance, Samuel Evans, John Willson, Andrew Cowan, David Gatgood, Tobias Smith, John Loveless, James Dulany, John Sharp, James Fulkison, Joseph Gray, Samuel Willson, Thomas McCullough, Henry Smith, George Finley, David Dryden, William Robinson, Joseph Martin, John Berry & James Leeper, were sworn and having got their charge went from the Bar to consult of their presentments.

An inventory & appraisement of the Estate of James Young deceased exhibited in Court and ordered to be recorded.

An inventory and appraisement of the Estate of Thomas Jones deceased exhibited in Court and ordered to be recorded.

On motion of James Burk administration is granted him on the Estate of Henry Sword deceased who made Oath thereto and give Bond with John Dunkin & John Kinkead his Securities in the Sum of two Hundred pounds for the faithful administration of the said decedants Estate.

Ordered that Henry Dickinson, John Kinkead, William Moor and Alexander Montgomery or any three of them being first sworn appraise the Estate of Henry Sword deceased and make return to next Court.

Arthur Campbell against Charles King on an attachment. Judgment against Robert Shannon a Garnishee for five pounds, ten shillings & interest as per note and against Robert Davis another Garnishee for what will satisfy the Debt and Costs if so much in his hands.

Court adjourned untill tomorrow 8 oclock.

Arthur Campbell

At a Court held at the Court House of Washington County the Twenty fifth day of November 1777 for the Examination of Thomas Jamison on suspicion of his feloniously taking and converting to his own use a gray mare the property of Samuel Smith.

Present Arthur Campbell, John Kinkead, James Montgomery, John Coulter, Robert Craig and John Duncan Gent. The prisoner being set at the Bar and it being demanded of him whether he was guilty of the felony aforesaid or not, he said he was in no wise guilty. Whereupon divers witnesses were sworn and examined against him touching the said Felony and the prisoner being heard in his defe whereof it is the oppinion of the Court Jamison for the offence aforesaid shou beheaviour for one year and one day curity. Be it remembered that Thomas cannon and James Kincannon of this Co severally acknowledged themselves ind wealth of Virginia, Viz. the said Thom of forty pounds & the said Francis Ki cannon in the Sum of thirty pounds e their respective goods and chattles la be levied and to the said Commonwealth condition that if the said Thomas Jam viour to all the good people of this C year and one day then this recognizanc to remain in full force & Virtue.

At a Court continued and held for W vember Twenty sixth 1777

Present Arthur Campbell, John Kinl ery, John Coulter, Robert Craig & Joh

Gilbert Christian one of the Gentlem mission of the Peace of Oyer and Term Office.

Present Gilbert Christian Gent.

The Grand Jury sworn yesterday ap Dulany) and presented as followeth Vi having in his conduct and conversatio tion inimical to the Cause of America. the same.

Against Jacob Anderson for not keep veyor of in good repair. Emos Eaton f seers of the Wataga Road for the sa hunting on the Sabbath Day. William C Starns for living unlawfully together. Dollerhide wife to Cornelius Dollerhide and having nothing further to present

Ordered that Process issue against t sented this day.

Ordered that James Dulany be fined contempt in not appearing this day as

DEPARTMENT OF CULTURAL RESOURCES
DIVISION OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY
Archives and Records Section
109 East Jones Street
4614 Mail Service Center
Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614

Date: March 7, 2000

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Drive
Winston-Salem, NC 27106-1917

Date_____

Amt. rec'd._____ Cash order_____
By_____
Copies made_____ Date mailed_____

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

Records in the Archives may be examined in the Search Room, 201 Archives and History-State Library Building, 109 East Jones Street, from 8:00 to 5:30 Tuesday through Friday and 9:00 to 5:00 on Saturday. The Search Room is closed on Sundays and Holidays and during the annual three-day inventory in January. A leaflet, "Genealogical Research in the North Carolina State Archives", is available upon request or at http://www.ah.dcr.state.nc.us.

PLEASE RETURN THIS FORM WITH PAYMENT

IN RESPONSE TO YOUR REQUEST RECEIVED: February 17, 2000

☐ We have the following record(s) in which you may be interested:

Surry Co. Original Wills, 1770-1970, CR 092.801.5
James Burk, 1783.
Xerox Copy: $1.50

Minimum Mail Order: $2.00 - pd # 2.00 3-14-2000 CK # 4006

☐ We have searched without finding

☐ Other:

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION:
If you wish to order copies of the records described on this form or pay for copies received:
- Make check or money order payable to North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources.
- Mail this form and your check or money order to North Carolina State Archives, 109 E. Jones Street, 4614 Mail Service Center, Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614
- **If ordering, allow at least three weeks for delivery.**
- Please do not send payment in excess of amount quoted. If you wish to make a contribution to the North Carolina State Archives, please send your donation to *The Friends of the Archives, Inc.*, 109 East Jones Street, 4614 CMS Center, Raleigh, NC 27699-4614.

NOTICE - WARNING CONCERNING COPYRIGHT RESTRICTIONS
The copyright law of the United States (Title 17, United States Code) governs the making of photocopies or other reproductions of copyrighted material.
Under certain conditions specified in the law, libraries and archives are authorized to furnish a photocopy or other reproduction. One of these specific conditions is that the photocopy or reproduction is not to be "used for any purpose other than private study, scholarship, or research." If a user makes a request for, or later uses, a photocopy or reproduction for purposes in excess of "fair use," that user may be liable for copyright infringement.
This institution reserves the right to refuse to accept a copying order if, in its judgment, fulfillment of the order would involve violation of copyright law.

James Burks
Will
Feby. 1783
Recorded & Examined
Book 2
Page 1

Will

In the Name of God - Amen -

I James Burk of the County of Surry and State of North Carolina Planter being in a low State of health & weak of Body but of good perfect & sound Mind & Memory - knowing the Mortality of my Body and that it is appointed for all Men once to Die do make & Ordain this my last Will & Testament.

But Principale & first of all I recommend my Soul into the hands of the Almighty God who gave it, in sure & certain hopes that it will be restored again at the Day of General Resurrection and my Body to the Graves to be Interred with a Decent Christian Burrial at the Discretion of my Executors; And as touching such Worldly Good wherewith God has been pleased to blest me with in my life time I Will & Dispose in the following Manner & form -

Imprimis I Give Leave & Bequeath unto my Beloved Wife Lucretia Burk the whole & sole Management Possession, Rights & Profits of all my Estate both Real and Personal during her Life or Widowhood and at the end of which all remaining after paying such Legacies as I shall hereafter give to be all & every Article Sold at Auction & equaly divided amongst all my Children Viz between - Mary Murphew, Sarah Wilson, Joseph Burk, Naomi Pepper, Provided that if my Negro Wench Silvia Should hance forth bring a sewing Child within the Limits of my said Wife Life that said Child after my d. Wife's Dec shall be the property of her d. Wife's Daughter Lucretia Wilson -

Item I give and bequeath unto my Grandchild Thomas Burk a Negro Girl born of the Body of my Negro Silvia to be delivered to him when he shall arrive at the Age of Twenty years old before which time said Negro Girl named Hannah shall be kept together with the rest of my Estate in my said Wife's hand & after her Dec - in the Exc. untill the Boys age as before mentioned. Likewise on the same Conditions & directions I give unto my Grand Daughter Honora Burk my Negro Boy Ned to be delivered to her at the age of Sixteen

Item. I Leave unto my Son in-law William Brookshire the Sum of Ten Pounds Good & Lawfull Money as in old times.

Item. I Leave unto my Daughter in Law Mary Burk the Sum of Five Pounds like Money. Also to her Children now Living to each of them five Pounds Viz. to Josiah Burk Samuel Burk, Elizabeth Burk, John Burk & Benjamin Burk

And Whereas by the Disobedience & Unduly fullness of my my Eldest Son James Burk I have had just cause to — denie him or his Heirs any Part or Portion of my Living like unto the other Children. I Leave unto him or them only the Sum of Five Shillings

Item, I Leave unto Sally Coleman my Grand Daughter One Cow & Calf

I Appoint & Constitute Samuel Pepper of Botetourt [illegible] my lawfull Executors, And I do hereby disallow, Revoke & Disannull all former Wills & Testaments by me heretofore made. Allowing Confirming & Ratifying this to be my Last Will & Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal the fourth Day of November Anno Domini 1782

Signed Sealed Delivered, Pronounced & Declared by the said James Burk to be his Last Will & Testament in the Presence of Us — — — & James Burk (Seal)

his
Mark

Mathew Steele
John Pho. Langine

Surry County Original Wills N.C.
1770-1970 CR.092.8015
James Burk 1783

BACK TO GENERAL INDEX

Ball Burton	"	John Jernigan	Deed	7	38	Berry Daniel
Bass William	"	Edward Maynard	"	"	96	Bryan Ann
Ball Thomas	"	Samuel Humphreys	"	"	118	Same
Bryan Alex	"	Thomas A Hunt	"	"	125	Same
Berry Obediah M	"	Joel Lewis Atty for Blackledge	"	"	137	Same
Bray Littlebury	"	George Watkins	"	"	153	Bray Littlebury
Baker Moses	"	Anne Barker	Petty	"	162	Same
Bray Daniel	"	William J. Lewis	Deed	"	184	Burch Wm
Burchum John	"	State 50 Acres	Grant	"	217	Bond Edw
Bass Sampson	"	Thomas Hadley	Deed	"	234	Same
Bette Anthony	"	State 200 Acres	Grant	"	270	Beard Le
Bass William	"	George Franklin	Deed	"	271	Bray Nath
Burchum John	"	State 50 Acres	Grant	"	278	Ballard Da
Burchum John	"	" 50 "	"	"	278	Brown Ma
Ballard David	"	" 100 "	"	"	279	Bond John
Ballard David	"	" 50 "	"	"	279	Brown John
Berk Williams* William Burch	"	" 100 "	"	"	281	Barker Thos
Burch Williams	"	John Meridith	Deed	"	290	Burchum
Bond John	"	Sampson Bass	"	"	291	Brown John
Brown Joshua	"	State 100 Acres	Grant	"	314	Burrus Cha
Bryan John Jr.	"	Patrick Coyle	Deed	"	315	Bond John
Burke Thomas	"	Moses Baker	"	"	318	Brooks John
Bond John	"	John Martin	"	"	325	Same
Brown Jacob	"	John Martin	"	"	328	Bills Brooks
Brown Joel	"	William Johnson	"	"	329	Barker John
Burrus John	"	John Martin	"	"	340	Brewer Wm
Beale Nathan	"	Joseph Jessup	"	"	340	Bryan John
Bales Jacob	"	Joseph Jessup	"	"	341	Burrus Cha
Brown Thomas	"	Henry Speer	"	"	353	Bryan Sar
Brace William	"	State 100 Acres 1795	Grant	B	13	Burrus John
Brown John	"	Phillip Britain	Deed	"	39	Same
Brown John	"	Christian Brown	"	"	41	Banks John
Bowender John	"	William Martin	"	"	42	Blizard Pa
Brandel George	"	Fredrick Long	"	"	44	Same
Bruce William	"	John Carter	"	"	51	Bills Danie
Bryan James	"	Richard Petting	"	"	60	Same
Brown James	"	Jeremiah Riley	"	"	94	Burch Willi
Bass Sampson	"	William Johnson	"	"	133	Bryant Tho
Burch William	"	Thomas + James Jessup	"	"	163	Bledsoe Ja
Byrne, Andrew Matthew + John	"	William Lewis	"	"	180	Brooks John
Bills William	"	Daniel D Bills	"	"	194	Brittain Ja
Ballard John	"	State 50 + 50 Acres	Grant	"	214	Brown John
Bargel Tabitha	"	" 100 "	"	"	231	Beaumont
Burrus Moses	"	" 50 "	"	"	241	Ball Asa
Burrus John	"	" 100 "	"	"	247	Baity Geary
Bill Isaac	"	Thomas Longino Exr	Deed	"	248	Brown John
Bills Daniel	"	Same	"	"	248	Bass Edwa
Britton James	"	Lewis Elliott	"	"	275	Bryan John
Burrus John	"	Bowater Summers 1797	"	H	2	Burch Tho
Bass Moses	"	Aires Hedspeth	"	"	20	Same
Burrus Thomas	"	John Harrell	"	"	21	"
Burrus John	"	Thomas Burrus	"	"	31	"
Bass Moses	"	Thomas Hutchins	"	"	42	"

that the s.d John Fletcher his heirs and assigns for ever a certain tract or parcel of Land eleven Acres & half more or less lying and being in the County of Surry on the South side of the Yadkin river and bounded as follows Viz. beginning at a Spanish Oak at the mouth of a branch North of the river, thence down the river twenty two Poles to a small black Oak and Hickory, North West eighty poles to a pine tree on the West side of a branch thence up s.d branch forty four poles to a pine joining the old line. To have and to hold the said eleven acres and half of land more or less and every part and parcel thereof with all the appurtenances unto the said John Fletcher his heirs and assigns, to the only proper use and behoof of him the said John Fletcher his heirs and assigns for ever. And him the said John Cook his heirs and assigns doth covenant and agree to and with the s.d John Fletcher his heirs and assigns by these presents that I the s.d John Cook the s.d tract of Land above mentioned and every part and parcel thereof with all the appurtenances unto him the s.d John Fletcher his heirs and assigns against the claim or claims or demand of them the s.d John Cook his heirs executors administrators or assigns and all and every other Person or Persons whatsoever shall and will warrant and for ever defend. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this day and year above written.

Test
Wm Fletcher
John Ballinger

John + Cook his (Seal)

Surry County May term 1796 The execution of the within Deed was duly acknowledged in open Court by said Cook & ordered to be registered

Test Jo Williams Clk

Moses Baker to Thomas Burke, a Deed.

This Indenture made the 19th Day of October in the Year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and ninety five between Moses Baker of the County of Surry in the State of North Carolina, planter, of the one part and Thomas Burke son and heir of the late Benjamine Burke of said County and State, now deceased, of the other part Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of £ 15 Pounds Lawful money of the said State to said Moses Baker by the said deceased in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby fully acknowledged, he the said Moses Baker hath bargained, sold, conveyed and confirmed and by these presents doth bargain, sell, convey and confirm unto said Thomas Burke son and heir of said deceased a certain tract or parcel of Land lying and being situate in the County of Surry aforesaid on the waters of Forbises Creek bounded and bounded as follows, to wit, beginning at Henry Speer's corner white in Michael Baker's line, runs East along said line twenty four chains to a pine, then South fifty two Degrees East four chains to a stake, then South fifty five chains to an hickory Oak, then West twenty seven chains to a pine, then North on the line up to Michael Baker's corner, then West to the Creek, then up said Creek as it meanders to the mouth of the first branch, then up said branch according as it meanders to the beginning containing by estimation two

hundred acres be the same more or less & hereunto to hold, all and singular the above described premises and all and every the appurtenances, privileges, profitts, conveniencies and rights in any way thereto appertaining, together with all houses, or Woods, meadows and meadow grounds, mines or minerals to the above described land to the said Thomas Burke his heirs or assigns for ever, and the said Moses Baker doth further covenant and agree to and with the said Thomas Burke that he the said Thomas Burke his heirs or assigns shall and may for ever hereafter peaceably and quietly possess, occupy and enjoy the above granted premises without the least let, suit or molestation of him the said Moses Baker or any other person with his counsel or procurement, but in all things shall warrant and defend the same from the just claims of any person or persons whatsoever. In Witness whereof the said Moses Baker hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year above written.

Moses Baker (Seal)

Signed, sealed & delivered
in the presence of us
Jesse Vestal
David (his mark) Vestal
John Thoˢ Longino

Surry County May term 1796 The execution of the within Deed was proved by the oath of John Thoˢ Longino and ordered to be registered
Test Jo Williams Clk

Frederick Miller to John Martin, a Deed.

This Indenture made this third day of August in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety six between Frederick Miller Esq of the County of Rowan and State of North Carolina of the one part and John Martin of the said State and County of Surry of the other part witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of nine hundred pounds current money the receipt hereof is hereby fully acknowledged by the said Frederick Miller; he the said Frederick Miller hath given granted bargained and sold and by these presents doth give grant bargain and sell unto the said John Martin his heirs and assigns for ever a certain tract or parcel of Land situate on the waters of the North fork of Deep Creek, beginning at an Ash in a small branch of Deep Creek runs North forty four degrees West sixty two poles to a Hickory on the top of a knob then North forty degrees East two hundred and eight poles to a red Oak on a road then South fifty degrees East one hundred and thirty six poles to a red oak, then South thirty seven degrees West two hundred and fourteen poles to a white Oak on a knob, then to the beginning containing one hundred and fifty four Acres of Land, be the same more or less, it being part of a grant made to Michael Henderson and sold to said Miller, to have and to hold the aforesaid granted land and premises with all the appurtenances & privileges thereunto belonging to him the said John Martin his heirs and assigns for ever, and the said Fredrick Miller his heirs and assigns doth covenant and agree to and with the said John Martin that he the said John Martin his heirs and assigns shall and may for ever hereafter peaceably and quietly have hold occupy possess and enjoy the aforesaid granted Land and premises without the least molestation of any person or persons and free and clear from all manner of incumbrance whatever. In witness whereof he the said Fredrick Miller hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day & Date above written

Fredrick Miller

Sealed and delivered
in the presence of
Britain Jones Hughes
Jesse Simpson Jun.

Surry County August Term 1796 The

and Seal and Deliver[illegible] in presence of about the
Henry Speer [illegible] and set his hand and seal the day
and Year above written.
Signed, sealed & Delivered in the presence of
Augustine + Wilkins mark
H. Speer

Surry County Feb.y Term 1834 The
execution of the within Deed was duly
acknowledged in open Court by Henry Speer
and ordered to be recorded

Test Chs Hillsman Cc

Josiah Burke to James Logan, Deed.

This Indenture made this ninth day of February one thou-
sand eight hundred and four between Josiah Burke of the County
of Montgomery and State of Virginia of the one part and
James Logan of the County of Surry and State of North
Carolina of the other part Witnesseth that for and in consi-
deration of the sum of one hundred Dollars lawful money of
this State by James Logan in hand paid the receipt
whereof is hereby fully acknowledged that the said Josiah
Burke hath granted bargained and sold and by these
presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said
James Logan his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract
or parcel of land lying and being in the County of Surry
and State of North Carolina on Fisher's Creek beginning
at Henry Speer's corner white Oak on Michael Rahe's line
running East along said Rahe's line twenty poles to a stake
South fifty two degrees East five chains to a stake thence
South five chains to a stone thence West to the line
of Michael Rahe's corner thence West to the South
line of said Creek to meander to the mouth of the first
branch thence up said branch according to its meanderings
to the beginning containing by estimation two hundred
acres be the same more or less to have and to hold the aforesaid
land with the appurtenances and all rights privileges and
improvements to the same in any wise belonging to him
the said James Logan his heirs and assigns forever and
the said Josiah Burke for himself his heirs and assigns
doth hereby covenant and agree to and with the said
James Logan that the said James Logan his heirs and
assigns shall and may forever hereafter peaceably and
quietly have hold occupy possess and enjoy the aforesaid
granted land and premises without the let suit molestation or
disturbance of any person or persons whatsoever free and clear from
all incumbrances whatsoever and the said Josiah Burke
doth oblige himself his heirs executors & administrators to
warrant and defend the aforesaid granted land and pre-
mises to him the said James Logan his heirs and assigns
forever against all persons whatsoever. In testimony
whereof the said Josiah Burke have set my hand
and affixed my seal the day and year above written.
Signed in presence of
his
Solomon + Phillips
mark
John Pepper

Josiah M. Burke (Seal)

Surry County Feb.y Term 1834 The
execution of the within Deed was duly
proven in open Court by the oath of Solomon
Phillips and ordered to be recorded
[illegible]

DEPARTMENT OF CULTURAL RESOURCES
DIVISION OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY
Archives and Records Section
109 East Jones Street
4614 Mail Service Center
Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614

Date: March 7, 2000

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Drive
Winston-Salem, NC 27106-1917

Date_____

Amt. rec'd._____ Cash order_____
By_____
Copies made_____ Date mailed_____

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

Records in the Archives may be examined in the Search Room, 201 Archives and History-State Library Building, 109 East Jones Street, from 8:00 to 5:30 Tuesday through Friday and 9:00 to 5:00 on Saturday. The Search Room is closed on Sundays and Holidays and during the annual three-day inventory in January. A leaflet, "Genealogical Research in the North Carolina State Archives", is available upon request or at http://www.ah.dcr.state.nc.us.

PLEASE RETURN THIS FORM WITH PAYMENT

IN RESPONSE TO YOUR REQUEST RECEIVED: February 17, 2000

☐ We have the following record(s) in which you may be interested:

Surry Co. Estates Records, 1771-1943, CR 092.508.9
Benjamin Burk, 1783.
Xerox Copy: $3.75 – pd. #3.75 check # 4006 3-14-2000

☐ We have searched without finding

☐ Other:

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION:
If you wish to order copies of the records described on this form or pay for copies received:
- Make check or money order payable to North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources.
- Mail this form and your check or money order to North Carolina State Archives, 109 E. Jones Street, 4614 Mail Service Center, Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614
- **If ordering, allow at least three weeks for delivery.**
- Please do not send payment in excess of amount quoted. If you wish to make a contribution to the North Carolina State Archives, please send your donation to *The Friends of the Archives, Inc.*, 109 East Jones Street, 4614 CMS Center, Raleigh, NC 27699-4614.

NOTICE - WARNING CONCERNING COPYRIGHT RESTRICTIONS
The copyright law of the United States (Title 17, United States Code) governs the making of photocopies or other reproductions of copyrighted material.
Under certain conditions specified in the law, libraries and archives are authorized to furnish a photocopy or other reproduction. One of these specific conditions is that the photocopy or reproduction is not to be "used for any purpose other than private study, scholarship, or research." If a user makes a request for, or later uses, a photocopy or reproduction for purposes in excess of "fair use," that user may be liable for copyright infringement.
This institution reserves the right to refuse to accept a copying order if, in its judgment, fulfillment of the order would involve violation of copyright law.

In The Year 1783

The Estate of Benjaman Burk Deceasd
To the Widdow Mary Burk — Dr

To Cash Payd Robert Forbis for One hund.d &
Land Which Land said Burk Deceas.d Therefore
Purchast of Moses Baker; The Sum of £21:0:0
To Cash Paid Benjaman Elliot ——— 16.0
1781 To Cash Paid James Burkstin 60 Stalk
Feb.y 4 Dollors — — — — — — — — 2.6
To 5½ Bushels Corn Paid the Moravens 18.0

£ 22.9.6

Debts Due to the Estate of the aforesaid Benjaman
Burk Deceasd, Collected by Mary Burk Administra-
trictx of said Estate Are As follow (To Wit)

Recv.d of Hugh Logan Six Pounds & £6.8.0
Also of Joseph Burk four Pounds — 4.0.0
Also of Thos Elliot Three Pounds — — 3.0.0
To the amt of Sale As per report of
John Thos Longino Sheriff 39.13.3
To Cash recv.d of John Burk — 3.0.0

Debt — 47.1.3
Cr. — 22.9.6

Ballance Due £24.11.9
To Allowance as Admix.x 6:0:0
18.11.9

Novemb.r Term 1785

We the Commit.te Appointed to Settle
With Mary Burk Adminis.t of
Benjamine Burk Dec.d We find a
Ballance of Cash in Her Hand to
be Eighteen pound Eleven Shillings
& 9.d

Test Hen.y Speer C.r

Rec.d the within & within Settlement & Ballance

Recorded

An Inventory of the Estate of Benjn Burk Decd

Eight Hundred Acres of Land in Two Tracts
One Hundred & fifteen Bushels of Corn which was Sold to pay Debts
Two Feather Beds & Furniture, Three Chairs, a Weavers Loom & Gears
One Plow & Harrow, One Hoe, one Mattock, one Ax, Two pair Hames
& Traces, Two Pots & Hook, one Dutch Oven, one Pot Rack, One Frying Pan
One Flesh Fork, Two Pewter Dishes four Plates, Eight Spoons, half a
Dozen Knives & forks, One Candle Stick, One pair of Shears, Two Water
Pails, Two Earthen Pans three D.o Pots, One Tin Quart, One Chest
One Flax Wheel, a Reel, one pr Cards, four head of Sheep, One Side
Saddle, One Drawing Knife, One pair Compasses & Rule, a Tomahock
& Churn, a Woolen Wheel & Sett of Spools, an Auger & Gouge and
Several of which Articles I have disposed of to get Work done to raise
the Children that was left with me beside paying Twenty One pounds
Since his Decease

her
Mary + Burk Admx
mark

Test
John Thos Longino

An Inventory of the Estate of Benjamin Burk Deceasd,
Eight hundred Acres of Land in two tracks, one hundred and fifty bushels of Corn which was sold to
to pay Debts, two feather beds and furniture, three Chairs, a weavers Loom and Gears
one plow and harrow one hoe, one mattock, one ax two pair chains and traces, two pots and hooks
one Dutchoven, one pot rack, one frying pan, one flesh fork two pewter Dishes, four plates, Eight Spoons
half Dozen knives and forks, one Candle Stick, one pair of Shears, two water pails, two Earthen
pans, three D.o pots, one tin Quart, one Chest, one flax wheell, a reel, one pair cards, four head Sheep
one Side Saddle, one drawing knife, one pair of Compasses and rule a tomahock a Churn a woolen
Wheel a sett of Spools, an auger and gouge and several of which articles I have disposed of to get
Work done to raise the Children that was left with me Besides paying twenty one pounds
Since his Decease

her
Mary X Burk Admx.
mark

A Return & Inventory of the Sale of the Estate of Benjn Burke the 30th Day of August 1752 ——

	£
Viz	
a Cow £3-6/. a Smoothing Iron 2/6. Some knives & forks 2/6	3-11-
One Dish & 2 Plates £1-2/- Six Spoons 1/6d a Bible 12/- - - - -	1-16-8
One pair Wool Cards 2/ One Primer 1/ an Ax 7/- - - - - - -	-10-
a Mare £11-5/ a Plow Do: £1-10 Harrow Hoes 13/- - - - -	13-5-
a Piggin 2/ a Candle Stick & pr Shears 6/2. a Chest £1-6/.	1-16-2
an Iron Pott &c 17/ a Loom 20/ two Earthen Potts 3/6 - - - -	3-6-
Some Wooden Lumber 6/. Two Plates a Jugg &c: 10/ a Gimblet 1/2	-11-10
a Churn 2/ a Quart Pott & Sugar Box 2/6 a Bottle Cagg 3/- - -	-7-6
a Pepper Box & two Tea Spoons 1/8 ~~a Warm alloy 6/6~~ - - -	-1-8
Haimes & Traces 15/ an Old Scythe 4/ a Frying Pan 10/- - -	1-9-
One Water Piggin 2/ a Mattock 12/6d a Flax Wheel 17/- - -	1-11-6
Harrowing Sprols & a Little Chair 11/6. Some Books 9/2	1-1-8
a half a Bushel 2/8. a Bedstead 6/2. two Chairs 4/7 - - -	-7-5
a Book 7/8. a Bedstead 5/ an Old Rubb 4/2. a Book 26/ - -	2-3-
a Reading Hoe 6/2. a Tomahawk & Bridle Bitt 2/6 - - - -	-8-8
a Bread Tray 1/2 a Bed &c: £3-1/- a Do: &c: 20/- - - - -	4-2-4
a Pott Rack 13/. a Razor 2/6 two Blankets 30/ - - - -	2-5-6
a Rail 7/6 -	-7-6
	£ 39-1-9

John Thos Longino D.S.

Mary her + mark Burk Admx

Subj: **John Burk**
Date: 4/7/01 10:05:32 PM US Eastern Standard Time
From: marshastanley@erols.com (Marsha Stanley)
To: JudySCard@aol.com (Judy Cardwell)

Dear Judy,
Up late going over those wills for Burkes in Surry that you got me a long time ago. I'm really having trouble figuring out what they mean.
Looks like old James got a grand from Lord Granville in 1761 for 440 acres.
Can't figure out whether the land Josiah sells in 1771 is part of that same land.
The one I am really ,really interested in in the John Burk sale to William Rogers in 1781. Your deed abstract sheet says it was 100 acres in Surry on Rockey Creek, branch of Stewarts Creek.
I am trying to figure out if this John is related to old Burkes Garden James of the Granville tract. Would this land be adjacent, far away, in another county, or what?
How on earth do you ever read these things? I am in awe of you.
Many thanks.

marsha

---------- Headers ----------
Return-Path: <marshastanley@erols.com>
Received: from rly-xc02.mx.aol.com (rly-xc02.mail.aol.com [172.20.105.135]) by air-xc03.mail.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Sat, 07 Apr 2001 23:05:32 -0500
Received: from smtp-hub.mrf.mail.rcn.net (207-172-4-107.in-addr.mail.rcn.net [207.172.4.107]) by rly-xc02.mx.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Sat, 07 Apr 2001 23:05:11 -0400
Received: from smtp03.mrf.mail.rcn.net ([207.172.4.62])
by smtp-hub.mrf.mail.rcn.net with esmtp (Exim 3.16 #5)
id 14m5Vn-00075Q-00
for JudySCard@aol.com; Sat, 07 Apr 2001 23:05:11 -0400
Received: from 66-44-55-135.s389.tnt1.lnhva.md.dialup.rcn.com ([66.44.55.135] helo=default)
by smtp03.mrf.mail.rcn.net with smtp (Exim 3.16 #5)
id 14m5Vn-0005R6-00
for JudySCard@aol.com; Sat, 07 Apr 2001 23:05:11 -0400
Message-ID: <002101c0bfd9$1ea656c0$87372c42@default>
From: "Marsha Stanley" <marshastanley@erols.com>
To: "Judy Cardwell" <JudySCard@aol.com>
Subject: John Burk
Date: Sat, 7 Apr 2001 23:07:59 -0400
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: multipart/alternative;
boundary="----=_NextPart_000_001E_01C0BFB7.96E53CE0"
X-Priority: 3
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Mailer: Microsoft Outlook Express 5.50.4133.2400
X-MimeOLE: Produced By Microsoft MimeOLE V5.50.4133.2400

Wilson

1. James Burke Sr + Lucretia

1. Mary Murphy
2. Sarah Wilson - Lucretias
3. Joseph Burke
3. Naomi Pepper - Samuel Pepper
4. James Burk
5. Benjamin Burk dead - had 800 acres m. Mary

Thomas Burke grandchild

Honora Burke grandchild

Sally Coleman - granddaughter

William Brookshire - son in law

- deceased Burk purchased of Moses Baker

daughter in law Mary Burk widow of Benjamin Burke

- Josiah Burke - s/o sells Jorbush Creek - 19 oct 1795 Moses sells to Thomas Burk
- Samuel Burk
- Elizabeth Burk
- John Burk. bought from William Rogers
- Benjamin Burk

Wilkes Co, NC

1782 John Burk -1

1784 John Burk - 1/160acres

1785 John Burke - 1/160acres

1786 John Beerke - Nathaniel Gordons dist 1/220acres

1787 John Burk - " " 1/460acres

1788 John Burk Capt Judds district 1/400

1789 John Burk Capt Judds 1/400

1790 John Burke - Nathaniel Gordons dist. 300/1

1791 John Burke - Nathaniel Gordon - 200/1

1792 John Burke 0/1 " "

1793 John Burke 0/1 " "

1794 John Burk - 0/1 Capt Halls

1795 John Burk - 0/1 Capt Halls

not on 1797 or 1799

DEPARTMENT OF CULTURAL RESOURCES
DIVISION OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY
Archives and Records Section
109 East Jones Street
4614 Mail Service Center
Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614

Date: March 7, 2000

Judy S. Cardwell
5300 Shattalon Drive
Winston-Salem, NC 27106-1917

Date_____

Amt. rec'd._____ Cash order_____

By_____

Copies made_____ Date mailed_____

DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE

Records in the Archives may be examined in the Search Room, 201 Archives and History-State Library Building, 109 East Jones Street, from 8:00 to 5:30 Tuesday through Friday and 9:00 to 5:00 on Saturday. The Search Room is closed on Sundays and Holidays and during the annual three-day inventory in January. A leaflet, "Genealogical Research in the North Carolina State Archives", is available upon request or at http://www.ah.dcr.state.nc.us.

PLEASE RETURN THIS FORM WITH PAYMENT

IN RESPONSE TO YOUR REQUEST RECEIVED: February 17, 2000

☐ We have the following record(s) in which you may be interested:

Surry Co. Estates Records, 1771-1943, CR 092.508.9
James Burk, 1776.
Xerox Copy: $5.25 - pd $5.25 - CR # 4006 3-14-2000

☐ We have searched without finding

6 Jun 1781 John Burk m Ailse Sebastin
Henry Carter bondsman

☐ Other:

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION:
If you wish to order copies of the records described on this form or pay for copies received:

- Make check or money order payable to North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources.
- Mail this form and your check or money order to North Carolina State Archives, 109 E. Jones Street, 4614 Mail Service Center, Raleigh, North Carolina 27699-4614
- **If ordering, allow at least three weeks for delivery.**
- Please do not send payment in excess of amount quoted. If you wish to make a contribution to the North Carolina State Archives, please send your donation to *The Friends of the Archives, Inc.*, 109 East Jones Street, 4614 CMS Center, Raleigh, NC 27699-4614.

NOTICE - WARNING CONCERNING COPYRIGHT RESTRICTIONS

The copyright law of the United States (Title 17, United States Code) governs the making of photocopies or other reproductions of copyrighted material.

Under certain conditions specified in the law, libraries and archives are authorized to furnish a photocopy or other reproduction. One of these specific conditions is that the photocopy or reproduction is not to be "used for any purpose other than private study, scholarship, or research." If a user makes a request for, or later uses, a photocopy or reproduction for purposes in excess of "fair use," that user may be liable for copyright infringement.

This institution reserves the right to refuse to accept a copying order if, in its judgment, fulfillment of the order would involve violation of copyright law.

State of North Carolina } Know all men by these Presents that We
Surry County } Amey Burk, Joseph Burk & James Hyleton

are held and firmly bound unto Richd Caswell Esqr
Governor of the said State in the just and full sum of Two Hundred
Pounds Proclamation Money to be paid to
to the said Richard Caswell his Successors or Assigns To
the which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our
Heirs Executors and Administrators Jointly & Severally firmly by these
Presents Sealed with our seals and dated this 12th day of Augt
1777

The Condition of the above obligation is such That Whereas the
above bounden Amey Burk
Administratrix all and singular the Goods & Chattles, Rights and Credits
of James Burk deceased do make or cause to be made
a True and perfect Inventory of all and singular the goods & Chattles
Rights & Credits of the deceased which have or shall come to the hands
Knowledge or possession of the said Amey Burk
or into the possession of any other person or persons for her
and the same so made do Exhibit or cause to be Exhibited into the
Secretarys office Office and one Attested Copy thereof to the County Court
where orders for Administration passed, within Ninety days after the
date of these Presents; and the same Goods Chattles and Credits and
all other the Goods Chattles and Credits of the deceased at the time of
Death which at any time hereafter shall come into the
hands or possession of the said Amey Burk
or into the hands or possession of any other person or persons for do
and truly administer according to Law and further do make or cause to be
made a True & Just account of said Administration within one year
after the date of these Presents and all the rest and Residue of the said
Goods, Chattles and Credits, which shall be found remaining upon the
said Administratrix Account the same being first Examined and
allowed by the Governor & Council, Genl Court, or County Court shall
deliver and pay unto such person or persons respectively as the same
shall be due Pursuant to the True intent and meaning of the
Act in that Case made and provided and if it shall

Appear that any Will (and Testament) was made by the said Deceased (and) the Executor or Executors therein named do Exhibit the same into Court making request to have it allowed (and approved accordingly if the said Army Burke above bounden being thereunto required do render (and) deliver the said Letters of Administration approbation of such Testament being first had (and) made in the said Court) then this obligation to be void and of none Effect, or else to remain in full force (and) Virtue

Signed Sealed & Delivered
In presence of
S. Jo. Williams

her
Army ✠ Burke (Seal)
mark
his
Joseph B Burke (Seal)
mark
James J. Fletcher (Seal)

Army Burke
to
Governor
Admr
Bond

A Return of the Sale of James Burks Estate

October 28th 1776	Samuel Wright a Black Horse	£	26.	0. 0
	Capt. John Hamlin a Black Mare		25.	5. 0
	John Burke a Sorril Colt		6.	— —
	Samuel Wright 1 Pied Steer		2.	18. 0
	Starling Rose 1 Pied Cow		3 —	0. 0
	Cornelius Sale 1 Heifer		2	— —
	Do Do 1 Do		2..	16. 0.
Sold for Ready money	5 Shup 4:10:6. 1 Curry Comb 7/. 1 Gun 8/. 1 Hyde & Cart Boxes 14/.		5.	19. 0
October 4th 1777	Acquilla Greer 1 Horse Colt		20.	10. 0.
	Amy Burke 1 Cow, Calf & Bell		5.	— —
	Do Do 1 Mare, Colt & Saddle		40.	5 —
	John Burke 1 Cow & Calf		5.	5. 0
	Joseph Herndon 2 Shup & a Bull		2.	10. 0
	Do Do 2 Do		4.	10. 0
	Benjamin Greer 2 Shup		5.	10. —
	Amy Burke 1 Yearling Steer		—	16. 6
	Do Do 1 parcel of Iron Tools		4.	12. 6
	Do Do Swingletree Irons		—	3 —
	Do Do 1 Drawing knife & Gimblet		—	6 —
	Do Do 1 Box Iron 13/. a parcel of Books 5/6			18. 6
	Do Do 1 Cotton Wheal & Cards 16/.			16 —
	Do 1 Table & Chair 8/6 Tinpans & forks 31/.		1.	19. 6
	Do Parcel of Coopers Work 7/6 1 Pott 18/.		1.	5. 6
	Do 1 Bedstead, Bed & Furniture		2.	2 —
	1 Do Do Do 21/6 Mens Cloths 25/.		2.	6. 6
	2 Barrels 9/. 1 Baket Tray & Sifter 3/.		—	12. 0.
	John Greer 1 Heifer		5.	16. —
	Carried Over	£	179	2 10

Amo. Brought Over. . . . £179 2. 0.

Mary Burke 1 Heifer 6/. 1 Flax wheal 15/. . 3. 16. —

Do. 1 Parcel of Pewter 19/6 1 Pott & Hooks 13/6. . 1. 13. —

Daniel Nanny 1 Sythe. — — — — — — — — 15 —

James Mitchle 1 Hand Saw — — — — — 3 — —

Do 1 Broad ax — — — — — — — — 17 —

Isaac Walker 1 Carrying knife — — — — 7 —

William Crane 1 auger — — — — — — „ 3„ 6

Thomas Jones 2 plane Bitts — — — — — 17 —

Martin Adams 1 Rasp — — — — — — — 9 —26

James Reynolds 2 Sickles — — — — — — 14 —

Francis ~~Dunn~~ Hardgrove a parcel of Iron — — 15

Charles Walker one Book — — — — — — 2 —

William Smith 1 Do — — — — — — — 1. 3 —

Joseph Herndon 1 Brand Iron & Hinge. — — 5 —

John Burke a parcel of Shoemakers Tools — — 17. 6

James Reynolds 1 p. old Horse Shoes. 1. 6

James Ray 1 Candle Stick. 8/. — — — — 8

Joseph Herndon 1 Hook Lock — — — — — 15 —

William Law 1 Smooth Gun. — — — — — 3. 10 —

Frances Hardgrove 1 Kegg. — — — — — — 6. 6

John Burke 1 mans Saddle 20/. 1 Book 5/. . 1. 5 —

£ 201 „ 5 „ 10

Jinkin Reynolds 1 Steer 3£ 1 — — — — — 3 —

Thomas Prater 1 Sheep 10/. 1 Book 10/. — — — 1 —

Amy Burke 1 Jug & Bottle. — — — — — — 5 —

£ 205 „ 10 „ 10

A true return of Amey Burke Admnistra

1778. The Estate of James Burk Decd

To Samuel Taite Dr

To keeping & Maintaining one Orphan Girl one & half years ---------- £5-0-0

To keeping an Orphan boy four years ---- 5-0-0

To paid Mary Burk by James Burk Sen.r --- 5-0-0

To paid Lanier & Williams - 106 ---- 5-6-8

To Letters of Administration &c ---- 2-0-0

£22-6-8

Allow.d by the Committee George Rauser

August Sessions 1778 Wm Meredith

Wm Lewis

The Estate of James Burke dec^{d} — Dr

1776.	To keeping & maintaining an Orphan Girl one Year	£ 5 " 0 " 0	
	To D^{o} an Orphan Boy 4 Years	5 " 0 " 0	
	To P^{d} Mary Burke by James Burke Sen^{r}	5 " 0 " 0	
	To P^{d} Lanies and Williams	5 " 6 " 0	
	To Letters of Administration 40/	2 " 0 " 0	
	Ball^{r} Due	£ 22 " 6 " 0	

Allowed of by the Committee

To Samuel Tate Esq^{r} & Sam^{l} Tate Esq^{r} in Right of his Wife — Cr

Oct^{r} 28th 1776.	By Property sold, payable 28th July 1777 to Am^{t} of £67 " 19/ Settled by the Scale	£ 33 " 19 " 6
Oct^{r} 4th 1777.	By Property sold for £5 " 19/ ready Money Settled by the Scale	2 " 7 " 7
	By D^{o} sold for £131 " 12/0 payable 4th 2^{d} 1778 Settled by the Scale	27 " 14 " 3¼
		£ 64 " 1 " 4¼
		22 " 6 " 0
Ball^{r} Due		£ 41 " 14 " 8¼

XEROGRAPHIC COPY BY

MAR 27 2000

NORTH CAROLINA
STATE ARCHIVES

Surry County Original Estates N.C.
1771-1943 CR. 092.508.9
Jones Buck 1776

DEED ABSTRACT NAME John Burk

Source Copy from Forsyth Co. Library microfilm
County Surry State NC Deed Book# B Pages 269
Deed X Bill of Sale ___ Deed /Trust ___ Deed/Gift ___ Land Grant ___
Grant # ___

This indenture made this day 17 December in the year 1781
Between(grantor) William Rogers of Surry Co NC
And(grantee) John Burk of Surry Co NC
The said grantor(s) for and in consideration of 60 pounds
Or other considerations ___
Have sold or given to the grantee the following property 100 acres situated in Surry
County, state of NC described as follows:

on Rockey Creek, branch of Stewarts Creek

Pt white oak on the east side of creek
Ln s, 33.4c,
Pt pine by a flat rock
Ln w, 30c,
Pt pine
Ln n, 30c,
Pt pine
Ln e, 33.4c,
Pt white oak on east side of creek
End

And/or property described as:

Land Grant:
Entry date and # ___
Warrant ___
Survey ___
Patent ___

Chain Carriers ___

___

Witnesses: Robert Harris, Richard Hazelwood
Dower Right(?) ___ Date ___
Date deed acknowledged ___ Date Recorded ___
Acknowledged by ___

INDEX TO DEEDS—SURRY COUNTY, N. C.

GRANTOR		GRANTEE			TYPE	BOOK	PAGE
Brown John	"	State	100	Acres	Grant	B	152
Banner Henry	"	"	208	"	"	"	168
Bayles Wm., Jr.	"	"	200	"	"	"	170
Bryan James	"	Williams Ramsey			Deed	"	177
Bayles Williams	"	State	450	Acres	Grant	"	194
Same	"	"	300	"	"	"	238
Bynums Brey	"	D Davis			Deed	"	260
Branson John	"	Alexander Cameron			"	"	263
Burge Hardy	"	Aconijah Harbour			"	"	264
Burk John	"	H Rogers			"	"	269
Bacckel John H	"	Fred H Marshall			"	"	285
Blalock John	"	Christian Miller			"	"	294
Boyd Williams	"	State	424	Acres	Grant	"	307
Blackwood Augustin	"	"	600	"	"	"	308
Same	"	"	600	"	"	"	309
Black Jack & George	"	"	400	"	"	"	348
Banner Henry	"	"	494	"	"	"	361
Bray David	"	"	200	" 1784	"	C	12
Burch John	"	"	300	"	"	"	23
Barker Moses, Jr.	"	"	200	"	"	"	37
Brittan Philip	"	George Philips			Deed	"	41
Bryan John Jun	"	William Hall			"	"	45
Bahanon, John	"	Thomas Johnson			"	"	49
Bonner, Ben	"	Wm Dowillin			"	"	54
Blalock, John	"	Thomas Weaver			"	"	100
Briggs, Thomas	"	Joseph Harrison			"	"	101
Burrows & Flynt	"	Thomas M. Carroll			"	"	102
Blackburn Ambrose	"	State	100	Acres	Grant	"	115
Blanton James	"	"	250	"	"	"	116
Bacon Michael	"	"	200	"	"	"	122
Bumps Jesse	"	"	187	"	"	"	137
Briggs Thomas	"	"	300	"	"	"	147
Same	"	"	200	"	"	"	148
Brooks Mathew	"	"	200	"	"	"	162
Billator Zeb	"	S. Altum			Deed	"	199
Baker Henry	"	State	100	Acres	Grant	"	213
Bowles Thomas	"	"	300	"	"	"	214
Bacon Thomas	"	"	200	"	"	"	218
Bass Matthew	"	"	400	"	"	"	219
Beasley John	"	"	100	"	"	"	222
Bennet James	"	"	200	"	"	"	226
Bacon Ratliff	"	"	200	"	"	"	231
Same	"	"	50	"	"	"	232
Ball Spencer	"	"	200	"	"	"	232
Ball Edmund	"	"	200	"	"	"	235
Bridgefarmer Martin	"	"	50	"	"	"	239

Indenture Proved by
(Sig^d & Seald
(Witness as before)

(Sig^d & Seald
as before)

Surry County November Session 1793. The Execution of the
with in Deed was proved in open Court by Absalom Bostick one
of the subscribing Witness thereto and ordered to be registered.

Test Jo Williams Clk

Rogers to Burke

a Deed.

This Indenture made this Seventeenth Day of December
one Thousand Seven hundred and Eighty one between William
Rogers of the County of Surry and State of North Carolina of the
one part and John Burke of the same County and State of
the other part Witnesseth that for and in Consideration of
the Sum of Sixty Pounds paid in hand by the said John Burke
to the said William Rogers the receipt whereof is fully acknowledged
the said William Rogers hath given granted bargained and sold
by these Presents doth give grant bargain and sell unto the
said John Burke his heirs and Assigns a certain tract or parcel
of Land lying and being in the County of Surry on Rocky Creek
branch of Stewarts Creek. Beginning at a White Oak on the
East side of s^d Creek and runs South thirty Chains to a Pine by a
flat Rock, thence West thirty three and four tenths Chains
to a Pine, thence North thirty Chains to a Pine, thence to
the beginning White Oak, containing two hundred Acres be
the same more or less. To have and to hold the aforesaid
hundred Acres of Land with the Appurtenances and all
Rights Privileges and Improvements to the same belonging
to him the said William Rogers his heirs and Assigns forever
and the said William Rogers for himself his heirs & Assigns
doth hereby covenant and agree to and with the said John Burke
that he the said John Burke his heirs and Assigns shall &
may for ever hereafter peaceably and quietly have hold
occupy possess and enjoy the aforesaid Granted Lands &
premises without the Let or Molestation of any person
whatsoever and free and clear from all manner of
Incumbrance whatsoever and the said William Rogers
doth oblige himself his heirs Executors and Administrators
to warrant and defend the aforegranted Lands &
Premises to him the said John Burke his heirs and
Assigns for ever against the Claim of all Persons what-
soever. In Witness whereof the parties have hereunto
set their hands & Seals the Day & year above written

Signed Seald and Delivered
in Presence of
Robert Harris (Jurat)
Rich^d Hazelwood & Wm Burke

Will^m Rogers

Benjamine Benson to John

This Indenture made this twentyfourth day of December in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and ninety four between Benjamine Benson of the county of Surry & State of N.C. and Lines of Tabb and Husband John Burk of the afsd. County and State aforesaid Planter Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of eight pounds current money of the s.d State in hand paid by him s.d Burk unto s.d Benson the receipt whereof being hereby fully acknowledged the s.d Benjamine Benson hath given granted bargained and sold and by these presents doth give grant bargain and sell unto the s.d John Burk his heirs and afsigns a certain piece or parcel of Land lying and being in over said County of Surry on a branch of Stewarts Creek called Doctors branch beginning at a post Oak on the East side of s.d Doctors branch and runs So.e seventeen Chains to a post Oak thence west twenty Chains to a black Oak sapling thence N.o seventeen Chains to a black oak sapling thence East twenty Chains to the Beginning being thirty four Acres be the same more or less it being part of the original tract surveyed and patented for s.d William Thornton reference to said Patent being had dated the third day of April fourth year of our Independence & year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred & eighty will more fully appear that the s.d John Burk is to have and to hold the fore granted thirty four Acres of Land by estimation be the same more or less with the appurtenances and all rights and privileges & improvements to the same in any wise belonging to him the s.d Benjamine Benson his heirs and afsigns for ever and the s.d Benjamine Benson for himself his heirs and afsigns doth hereby covenant & agree to & with the s.d John Burk that he s.d Burk his heirs & afsigns shall and may for ever hereafter peaceably & quietly have hold occupy possess & enjoy the afore granted thirty four Acres of Land more or less with the premises thereunto annexed without the let or molestation of the s.d Benson or any of his or any other person or persons whatsoever and free and clear from all & all manner of incumbrances & the s.d Benjamine Benson do by these oblige himself his heirs executors administrators & afsigns warrant & for ever defend the afore granted land & premises to him the s.d John Burk his heirs exrs adm.rs & afs and against the just claim of all persons whatsoever. In witness whereof the parties have hereunto set their hands & affixed their seals the day and year first above written.

Signed sealed & delivered
in the presence of
Matthew Davis
Bennet Creed

Benjamine Benson (Seal)
her
Peggy X Benson (Seal)
mark

Surry County May Term 1795 The execution of the within Deed was duly proved in open Court by the Oath of Matthew Davis & ordered to be registered

Test Jo.h Williams Cl. Cty Court

Waggoners Line, South Twenty one Chains to a Pine Post, West with M.Koins Line to the Beginning, as by the Plat hereunto annexed doth appear, together with all Woods, waters, mines, Minerals, hereditaments & appurtenances to the said Land belonging or appertaining: To hold to the said William James his heirs and Assigns for ever: Yielding and paying to us such Sums of Money yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct. Provided always that the said William James shall cause this Grant to be registered in the Register's Office for said County of Surry within twelve Months from the date hereof, otherwise the same shall be void and of no Effect. In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made Patent and our great Seal to be hereunto affixed. Witness Alexander Martin Esq. our Governor, Captain General and Commander in Chief at Newbern the third day of November in the ninth Year of our Independence & in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & eighty four.

Recorded in the Secretary's Office. A. Pearce Sec.

James M. Koin 460 Acres.

State of North Carolina. To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting. Know ye that we for and in consideration of the Sum of fifty Shillings for every hundred Acres hereby granted paid into our Treasury by James M.Koin have given and granted and by these Presents do give and grant unto the said James M.Koin a Tract of Land containing four hundred and Sixty Acres lying and being in our County of Surry on both Sides of old Fields Creek, beginning on a Pine on the West Side of the Creek, running North ninety three Chains to a Pine, East forty nine Chains and a half to a black Oak, South ninety three Chains to a Pine, West to the Beginning as by the Plat hereunto annexed doth appear; together with all Woods, Waters, Mines, Minerals, hereditaments and appurtenances to the said Land belonging or appertaining: To hold to the said James M.Koin his heirs and Assigns for ever: Yielding and paying to us such Sums of money yearly or otherwise as our general Assembly from time to time may direct. Provided always that the said James M.Koin shall cause this Grant to be registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Surry within twelve Months from the date hereof, otherwise the same shall be void and of no Effect. In Testimony whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made patent and our great Seal to be hereunto affixed. Witness Alexander Martin Esq. our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief at Newbern the third day of November in the Ninth Year of our Independence and in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty four. Recorded in the Secretary's Office. A Pearce Sec.

Joseph Burk to Tho. Elliott a Deed

This Indenture made this second day of February in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty five between Joseph Burk of Montgomery County and State of Virginia of the one Part & Thomas Elliott of Surry County & State of North Carolina of the other Part Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the Sum of twenty one Pounds current Money by the said Thomas Elliott to the said Joseph Burk in Hand paid the Receipt whereof is hereby fully acknowledged, that the said Joseph hath hereby given, granted, bargained and sold unto the said Thomas Elliott, and by these Presents doth give, grant, bargain

and sell unto the said Thomas Ellow his heirs and Assigns for ever a certain Tract or Parcel of Land lying and being in the County of Surry on the South Side Joseph's Creek, Beginning at a Sycamore Tree in Jn. Burk's Line on the South Bank of s.d Creek, runs South along s.d Line one hundred Poles to a post Oak, thence East fifty four Poles to a Chesnut tree, thence North fifty four Poles to a white Oak on the Bank of s.d Creek, then up the same as it meanders to the Beginning including twenty one Acres, be the same more or less, To have and to hold the foresaid Land with the Appurtenances and all Rights Privileges and Improvements to the same in any wise belonging to him the said Thomas Ellow his heirs and Assigns for ever, and the said Joseph Burk for himself his heirs and Assigns do the hereby covenant and agree to and with the said Thomas Ellow his heirs and Assigns that he the said Thomas Ellow his heirs and Assigns shall and may for ever hereafter peaceably & quietly have, hold, occupy, possess and enjoy the aforesaid granted Lands & Premises without the Let or molestation of any person or persons whatsoever and free and clear from all Incumbrances whatsoever, and the said Joseph Burk doth oblige himself his heirs Executors Administrators to warrant and defend the afore granted land and premises to him the said Thomas Ellow his heirs & Assigns for ever against all persons whatsoever. In witness whereof I the said Joseph Burk have hereunto set my hand & affixed my seal the day and Year above written

his
Joseph B Burk (Seal)
mark

Surry County February Term 1785.
The Execution of the within Deed was acknowledged in open Court by the said Joseph Burk & ordered to be registered

Test Jo Williams Cc

Wm. Meredith to Andw. Moore a Deed.

This Indenture made the fifth Day of February in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred seven hundred and eighty five and in the Ninth Year of our Independence between William Meredith of the County of Surry and State of North Carolina of the one part, and Andrew Moore of the aforesaid State and County of the other part witnesseth that for and in consideration of full satisfaction paid by the said Andrew to Edmund Holt in behalf of William Meredith, the Receipt whereof is hereby fully acknowledged, the said William Meredith hath given, granted, bargained and made over, and by these Presents do give, grant, bargain and make over to the said Andrew Moore his heirs and Assigns &.c so forth a certain Tract or Parcel of Land lying and being in the County aforesaid on the North Fork of Beaver Island Creek, containing two hundred and thirteen Acres of Land by fixed agreed Lines, Beginning on an Ash tree in John Robinson's Line by said Creek, running with said Line West ten degrees South sixty one Poles to a Chesnut, thence twenty five degrees North ninety four Poles to a Chesnut, thence West West a hundred poles to a Hickory, thence to a white Oak, thence to a post oak, thence East twenty four degrees South two hundred and fifty five Poles with Hugh Hollad's line to a post in Joseph Reed's line, then North fourteen degrees East two hundred and twenty two Poles to the Beginning, and the said Andrew Moore to have and to hold the aforesaid Lands with all Appurtenancy, Rights, Privileges and Improvements to the same in any wise belonging to him the said William Meredith his heirs and Assigns for ever, and for the

Baker Michael	"	Thomas Baker	1771	Deed	A	2	
Blacklem Newmen	"	A Blacklem		"	"	3	
Blacklem Ambrose Jr	"	A Blacklem Sr.		"	"	12	
Blacklem Augustine	"	Same		"	"	13	
Bagge Tregote	"	Quintin Cooler Power of Atty		"	"	19	
Bradley Jerry	"	Wm Coker		"	"	34	
Bereth Jacob	"	James Hutton		"	"	54	
Bynum Grey	"	Hampton + wife		"	"	69	
Bubuleck Jas	"	Adam Larkin		"	"	74	
Bagge Tregote	"	Hutton + Marshall		"	"	88	
Bubuleck Jas	"	Adam Larkin		"	"	135	
Bailey Andrew	"	Granville		"	"	142	
Brookes David	"	J Elmore		"	"	149	
Burk Jo	"	James Burk		"	"	152	
Bailey Peter	"	J Hutton		"	"	164	
Brooks Mark	"	B Stewart		"	"	169	
Same	"	Jo Gentry		"	"	182	
Barnard Francis	"	Tristum Barnard		"	"	186	
Barnard Tristum	"	Chas Clardy		"	"	187	
Brown Jas	"	John Reid		"	"	211	
Ball Spencer	"	State Grant	640 Acres	Grant	"	231	
Same	"	" "	100 "	"	"	232	
Burk	"	Green Power + Co		Deed	"	262	
Bostick Abraham	"	J Chadwell		"	"	273	
Binel James	"	State	250 Acres	Grant	"	291	
Blalack John	"	"	640 "	"	"	294	
Bostick Abraham	"	"	340 "	"	"	307	
Brown James	"	"	200 "	"	"	311	
Black Adam	"	"	280 "	"	"	312	
Baker Obid	"	"	150 "	"	"	359	
Brown James	"	"	50 "	"	"	374	
Blackburn Ambrose	"	"	200 "	"	"	244	
Bowers William	"	"	500 "	1780	"	B 1	
Badgett James	"	"	400 "		"	" 2	
Brassfet Ambrose	"	"	640 "		"	" 20	
Brazel John	"	"	400 "		"	" 26	
Blackburn Young	"	"	640 "		"	" 34	
Blackburn Ambrose	"	"	250 "		"	" 36	
Bostick Absalom	"	"	300 "		"	" 38	
Byrd Robert	"	"	200 "		"	" 45	
Baker Nicholas	"	"	150 "		"	" 71	
Burge Hardy	"	"	200 "		"	" 72	
Bledsoe John	"	"	446 "		"	" 81	
Bledsoe William	"	"	300 "		"	" 84	
Banner Ephrain	"	"	200 "		"	" 85	
Bailey Gamaiel	"	"	150 "		"	" 90	
Bryan Jonathan	"	"	140 "		"	" 92	
Burris William	"	R Lanier			Deed	" 109	
Ball Thomas	"	Same			"	" 110	
Brooks Matthew	"	~~Richardson~~ Harrison			Quit Claim	" 118	
Bowles William	"	State	350 Acres		Grant	" 128	
Same	"	"	100 "		"	" 129	
Bell Andrew	"	"					

Signed sealed & Delivered
In the presents of
William Cooke
Johan Gowling
Richard R Cook Sir
his mark

Morgan Bryan Seal

Feb 3 Term 1715 The within Deed was Duly proved by the oath of Richd Cook a Subscribing witness thereto and on Motion it was ordered to be Registered Test

Jesse Benton CC

James Burk to Joseph Burk a Deed

Know all men by these presents that I James Burk Designer of the County & Surry and province of North Carolina for Divers good causes and Considerations me. thereunto moving have granted, Surrendred, Remissed, Released and forever Quited Claimed, Do by these presents for me my heirs Executors and administrators grant, Surrender, Remise, Release and for Ever Quit Claim, unto Joseph Burk of the County and province aforesaid and to his heirs and assigns forever all that parell of Ground with the appurtenances lying and being within the County aforesaid Being the western part of the tract where on I now live Lying at both sids off Joseph's creek containing Two hundred and twenty Acres more or less Divided by a Conditional Line Run north and South from two Locust posts standing in the field set there by agreement and is now in the occupation of the aforesaid Joseph Burk and also all my Estate, Right, Title, Interest, use, possession, Reversion, property, Claim, Benefit and Demand, Whatsoever of and to the same to have and to hold the Said piece and parcel of ground and all other the premisses before here by mentioned to be granted and Released and every part and parcel there of with there and every of there appurtenances unto the Said Joseph Burk his heirs and assigns forever to the sole and only proper use and Behoof of the Said Joseph Burk his Executors and assigns forever and I the Said James Burk for myself my heirs Executors and assigns administrators Do Covenant promise and grant To and with the Said Joseph Burk

his heirs and administrators and every of them by these presents that he the said Joseph Burk his heirs and assigns shall and may from time to time and at all times forever hereafter Lawfully peaceably and Quietly have, hold, occupy, possess and Enjoy all the Piece or parcell of ground above mentioned and Released, and Receive the Rents Issues, and profits thereof to his or their own use without any Lawfull Lett, Suit, trouble or interruption, Whatsoever for or by me the said James Burk Senr. my heirs Executors Administrator or assigns or for or by any other person Whatsoever Lawfully claiming or to claim by from or under me the said James Burk Senr by my means act Default Neglect or procurement In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 12th day of February in the year of our Lord 1775.

Witness present
Hugh Lewis
John England

James his FB mark Burk Seal

Test J. B. Acknowledged by James Burk

Test Jesse Benton CC The within deed was Duly Acknowledged in open court and on Motion it was ordered to Be Registered Test

Jesse Benton CC

Morgan Bryan to Thos Blanton a Deed

This Indenture made this 18 day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & seventy four Between morgan Bryan of Rowan County in the province of North Carolina of the one part and Thos Blanton of Brunswick County in Virginia of the other part Witness eth that the said morgan Bryan for and in the consideration of the sum of seventy pounds proclamation money to him in hand by the said Thomas Blanton, the receipt whereof the said morgan Bryan doth hereby acknowledge hath granted Bargained and Sold Alined Enfeoffed released and confirmed & by these presents doth grant or gain & sell alin Enfoff release and Confirm unto the said Thomas Blanton his heirs Executors administrations or assigns for ever one certain Tract or parcell of Land lying and being

it being a tract of land that was granted by John Earl Granville to David Stuart and now in possession of S. Stuart with all the Improvement and profit unto the said land belonging to have and to hold the aforesaid 380 acres of land with the appurtenances profits privilege and Improvement thereunto belonging unto the said John Lynch his heirs Excrs admrs and assigns for Ever and he the said John Lynch for himself his heirs Excrs admrs or assigns shall and may from hereafter peaceably and quietly may have hold occupy and Enjoy the said land and premises without let or Molestation of any person or persons Whatsoever clear and free from all manner of Incumbrances Whatsoever and the said David Stuart doth oblige himself his heirs Exrs admrs to warrant and Defend the aforesaid land premises from the Just claim or claims of any person or persons Whatsoever unto the said John Lynch his heirs Exrs admrs or assigns for Ever and Ever In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the day & date above Written Signed Sealed and Delivered in presence of us William Wallace, Henry Spear, Robert Lanier, David Stuart Seal

Surry County February Session 1779 the within deed was Duly acknowledged in open court by the said David Stuart and on motion was ordered to be Registered. Jno. Williams Clk

John Green Power of Attorney to Thos. Burk.

Know all men by these that I John Green of the county of Chowan in the State of North Carolina have constituted made and appointed and by these presents do constitute make and appoint my Trusty friend Thomas Burk of the County of Orange and State aforesaid my true and lawfull attorney for me and in my name and stead to convey make over and confirm a good and sufficient deed to Robert Lanier in fee for all that tract of land on the South Side of the Shallow ford on the Yadkin river in the county of Surry meaning the land granted by the late Lord Granville to Edward Hughes and from the said Hughes to Underhill for me and in my name to make seal and deliver and generally to do all and every other act and acts in the lawfull and necessary to be done about the premises as fully as I my self might could do if personally present ratifying and holding for firm and Effectual all and whatsoever my said attorney shall lawfully do in and about the premises by virtue hereof in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this the 16th day of December in

the 2d year of our Independancy in the year of our Lord 1777 Sol Swinston
Charles Gordon John Green Esq

Green by attorney Burk to Lanier

This Indenture made this nineteenth day of August in the year of our lord 1778 by and between John Green of the County of Chowan of the one part and Robert Lanier of the County of Surry of the other part witnesseth that the said John Green for and in consideration of the Sum of one hundred pounds lawfull money to him in hand paid the Receipt Whereof he doth hereby acknowledg hath granted bargained and Sold and by these presents doth grant bargain sell and confirm unto the said Robert Lanier his heirs Exers Admrs or aspigns one Tract or parcele of land lying and being in the county of Rowan on the South Side of the yadkin river Begining at a hickory near the said river Corner to Abraham Evisons corner thence by his line 160 poles to a white oak thence Do 180 poles to a black oak thence East 160 poles to a black oak on the river bank thence up the Several meanders of the said river to the begining containing 188 acres together with all and Singular the Rights and Rights members and appurtenances and remainders rents issues profits and hereditaments thereunto belonging or in any ways appertaining to have and to hold the said land and premises unto the said Robert Lanier his heirs Exers Admrs and Assigns for Ever and the said John for himself and his heirs doth hereby covenant and agree to and with the said Robert that he the said said John and his heirs will warrant and for Ever Defend the aforesaid Robert his heirs and Assigns in the possession of the above Mentioned land and premises against all persons claiming by from or under him In Witness Whereof the said John Greenhath hereunto set his hand and seal the Day and year above written Sealed and Delivered in presence of Philip his mark Hubsonot John Spiller John Green Seal by me Thomas Burk attorney for J Green.

Surry County May Sessions 1779 the within Deed was Duly proved in open court by the oath of Philip Hutchison one of the Subscribing Witness thereto and on motion ordered to be Registered

Jo. Williams Clk

Lanier to Harris Deed 200 acres

This Indenture made this first day april in the year of our Lord 1778 between Robert Lanier of the County of Surry and

said County
therwise
ey where
Witness
d and
ay of Se
d in the
Book
Seal

to
Stokes
ereby
have
unto
res
River
g
k the
line
per
ers
ing
or
early
ne
ters
his
id
d
in
ii

Robinson (# 1 of 2)

PROPERTY OF
HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF
WASHINGTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA
PO BOX 484
ABINGDON VA 24212-0484

WASHINGTON COUNTY VIRGINIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
BOX 484
ABINGDON, VIRGINIA 24210

The Southwest Corner

By GOODRIDGE WILSON

The Robinsons were prominent pioneers on the Roanoke Valley frontier. Quite likely no single individual was actually the first settler in point of time on the upper waters of the Roanoke River, but a group came together from what is now Augusta and Rockbridge County territory and simultaneously started a settlement. If there was such a first settler he was Capt. George Robinson. In any event whether he actually moved in before any others or came with the first group, he was definitely the first settler on the Roanoke above the mountains in that he promoted the venture and was the first citizen in the infant community.

* * *

He was the first landowner of record. As early as March 1739 three entries of land recorded in his name were made in the Orange County court, the first entries made for Roanoke Valley land. They totaled 1200 acres. He made his home on a small tract near the headwaters of a tributary of the Roanoke called then Buffalo Creek and now known as Tinker Creek, on Robinson's Branch, land that later became a part of the Preston "Greenfield" place, near Amsterdam. He induced his brothers-in-law, Bryan McDonald and William Graham, and some other Robinsons who were his kinsmen, to make their homes nearby. He was captain of an Augusta County Military Company in 1742. F. B. Kegley's "The Virginia Frontier" says: "Only a few names appear in the land records for this region as early as 1742, but in determining the location of the residences of the men enrolled in Capt. George Robinson's Company of Militia of that date we find that all of them lived south of James River, a part on the branches of the James and rest on the Roan Oak.'

We have here then the vanguard of the western migration at that period." George Robinson came from Pennsylvania with the migration from that colony to the Valley of Virginia in the early seventeen thirties and was among the first purchasers of land in Beverly Manor. He acquired holdings on the James, the Roanoke, and the New Rivers. When Augusta County was organized in 1745 George Robinson was among the first Justices of the County. He was a leader of the Roanoke community until his death in 1763.

* * *

David Robinson, brother of George, came to the Roanoke with his brother. His home was farther down Buffalo, or Tinker, Creek for about twenty years. Then he moved to the North Fork of the Roanoke where he lived the rest of his life. During the French and Indian War David Robinson was a Lieutenant of Rangers under Capt. William Preston. Later he was a militia captain, and still later acquired the rank of colonel. When Botetourt County was organized in 1770 he was one of the justices. He is described as "one of Roanoke's most distinguished citizens."

Also on the lower portion of Buffalo Creek in the early days was a millwright named John Robinson, a prominent and influential member of the frontier community. I do not know what kin he was to Captain George and Colonel David. He may have been a son of David. He acquired land on the North Fork and lived there until his death sometime in or after the year 1800. He left a large landed estate to be divided among his children.

William Robinson, a brother of George and David, was on the Roanoke for awhile, and moved to Kentucky where he made his mark on the growing settlements of that future state.

* * *

James Robinson, early settler on the South Branch of Roanoke, a cousin of Captain George and Colonel David, was one of the most interesting of the Robinson pioneers. He appears among the first recorded grantees of Beverly Manor, and as a landowner on Hays Creek in the present Rockbridge County. He is referred to as "Old Mr. Robinson," who with his sons was to work the road up the Roanoke Valley. He moved with his family to the Roanoke in the seventeen forties and took up some of the most desirable land in that section of country. His holdings included the Big Spring, near Elliston, and the Fotheringay property. He left six sons and two daughters. At least three of his children were involved tragically in Indian warfare. His son John was killed in the fight at Vause's Fort in 1756. His son Thomas went to Kentucky where he and his family were wiped out by the Indians. His daughter Elisabeth married John Draper. In the Draper's Meadows massacre of 1775 she was wounded and carried off into captivity along with her sister-in-law, Mary Draper Inglis. She remained in captivity for six years, being restored to her husband after a treaty of peace was made.

All of the original Robinson settlers on the Roanoke waters left families of sons and daughters, many Johns, Jameses, Davids, Williams and Georges among them. Their descendants, scattered far and wide, have many representatives among Southwest Virginia families down to the present time.

WASHINGTON COUNTY VIRGINIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
BOX 484
ABINGDON, VIRGINIA 24210

17 Jun 1991

Dear Historical Society Members:

We are pleased to present

The Southwest Corner

By GOODRIDGE WILSON

The Robinsons were prominent pioneers on the Roanoke Valley frontier. Quite likely no single individual was actually the first settler in point of time on the upper waters of the Roanoke River, but a group came together from what is now Augusta and Rockbridge County territory and simultaneously started a settlement. If there was such a first settler he was Capt. George Robinson. In any event whether he actually moved in before any others or came with the first group, he was definitely the first settler on the Roanoke above the mountains in that he promoted the venture and was the first citizen in the infant community.

* * *

He was the first landowner of record. As early as March 1739 three entries of land recorded in his name were made in the Orange County court, the first entries made for Roanoke Valley land. They totaled 1200 acres. He made his home on a small tract near the headwaters of a tributary of the Roanoke called then Buffalo Creek and now known as Tinker Creek, on Robinson's Branch, land that later became a part of the Preston "Greenfield" place, near Amsterdam. He induced his brothers-in-law, Bryan McDonald and William Graham, and some other Robinsons who were his kinsmen, to make their homes nearby. He was captain of an Augusta County Military Company in 1742. F. B. Kegley's "The Virginia Frontier" says: "Only a few names appear in the land records for this region as early as 1742, but in determining the location of the residences of the men enrolled in Capt. George Robinson's Company of Militia of that date we find that all of them lived south of James River, a part on the branches of the James and rest on the Roan Oak.'

We have here then the vanguard of the western migration at that period." George Robinson came from Pennsylvania with the migration from that colony to the Valley of Virginia in the early seventeen thirties and was among the first purchasers of land in Beverly Manor. He acquired holdings on the James, the Roanoke, and the New Rivers. When Augusta County was organized in 1745 George Robinson was the first Justices of the

David Robinson, brother of George, came to the Roanoke with his brother. His home was farther down Buffalo or Tinker Creek for about twenty years. Then he moved to the North Fork of the Roanoke where he lived the rest of his life. During the French and Indian War David Robinson was a Lieutenant of Rangers under Capt. William Preston. Later he was a militia captain, and still later acquired the rank of colonel. When Botetourt County was organized in 1770 he was one of the justices. He is described as "one of Roanoke's most distinguished citizens."

Also on the lower portion of Buffalo Creek in the early days was a millwright named John Robinson, a prominent and influential member of the frontier community. I do not know what kin he was to Captain George and Colonel David. He may have been a son of David. He acquired land on the North Fork and lived there until his death sometime in or after the year 1800. He left a large landed estate to be divided among his children.

William Robinson, a brother of George and David, was on the Roanoke for awhile, and moved to Kentucky where he made his mark on the growing settlements of that future state.

* * *

James Robinson, early settler on the South Branch of Roanoke, a cousin of Captain George and Colonel David, was one of the most interesting of the Robinson pioneers. He appears among the first recorded grantees of Beverly Manor, and as a landowner on Hays Creek in the present Rockbridge County. He is referred to as "Old Mr. Robinson," who with his sons was to work the road up the Roanoke Valley. He moved with his family to the Roanoke in the seventeen forties and took up some of the most desirable land in that section of country. His holdings included the Big Spring, near Elliston, and the Fotheringay property. He left six sons and two daughters. At least three of his children were involved tragically in Indian warfare. His son John was killed in the fight at Vause's Fort in 1756. His son Thomas went to Kentucky where he and his family were wiped out by the Indians. His daughter Elisabeth married John Draper. In the Draper's Meadows massacre of 1775 she was wounded and carried off into captivity along with her sister-in-law, Mary Draper Inglis. She remained in captivity for six years, being restored to her husband after a treaty of peace was made.

All of the original Robinson settlers on the Roanoke waters left families of sons and daughters, many Johns, Jameses, Davids, Williams and Georges among them. Their descendants, scattered far and wide, have many representatives among

DEED ABSTRACT NAME James Burke

Source Copy from microfilm - Forsyth Library
County Rowan State NC Deed Book# ____ Pages ____
Deed X Bill of Sale ____ Deed /Trust ____ Deed/Gift ____ Land Grant ____
Grant # ____

This indenture made this day 21 December in the year 1761
Between(grantor) Lord Granville (John Earl Granville) of ____
And(grantee) James Burke of Rowan Co, N C
The said grantor(s) for and in consideration of 10 shillings
Or other considerations ____
Have sold or given to the grantee the following property 440 acres situated in Rowan, now Yadkin
County, state of NC described as follows:

on both sides of Josephus Creek waters of Yadkin joins Patrick Logan

Pt white oak
Ln n; 55c;
Pt hickory
Ln w; 80c;
Pt white oak
Ln s; 55c;
Pt white oak
Ln e; ;
End

14 Feb 1775 James Burk for good causes & conditions sells to Joseph Burk his son 220 acres tract he now lives on
Witnessed: Hugh Lewis - John England

17 Dec 1781 William Rogers sells to John Burk 100 acres on Rocky Creek branch of Stewarts Creek

And/or property described as:

Land Grant:
Entry date and # ____
Warrant ____
Survey ____
Patent ____

Chain Carriers ____

____

Witnesses: James Copland, William Gibson, John Frohock
Dower Right(?) ____ Date ____
Date deed acknowledged April 1763 Date Recorded ____
Acknowledged by John Frohock

9th Feb 1804 Joseph Burke of Montgomery Co, Va to James Logan on Forbush Creek 200 acres

Dortons branch 24 Dec 1794 34 acres from Benjamin & Peggy Benson

This Indenture Made the Twenty first Day of December in the Year of our Lord 1763 Between the Right Hon.ble John Earl Granville Lord of the Town Manor & Barony of Hanworth in the County of Middlesex of the one Part & James Burch of Craven County in the Province of North Carolina of the other Part. Whereas His Majesty King George the Second by his Royal Letters Patent under the Great Seal of England bearing Date the Second Day of June in the Thirty third Year of his Reign for the Consideration therein mentioned did Give & Grant unto the said John Earl Granville his Heirs & Assigns for ever All that Tract or Parcel of Land situate lying & being in the Province aforesaid Beginning at a Pine on the South Side of Neuse River about Two Miles above the Mouth of Core Creek & running from thence South Two hundred & Forty Poles to a Pine, thence West Three hundred & Forty Poles to a Pine, thence North Two hundred & Forty Poles to a Pine on the River, thence down the River as it runs to the Place of Beginning, containing Six hundred Acres of Land, as by the said Letters Patent Reference being thereunto had may more fully & at large appear. Now This Indenture Witnesseth, That in consideration of the Sum of Five Shillings Sterling Money of Great Britain to the said John Earl Granville in hand paid by the said James Burch at or before the Sealing & Delivery of these Presents the Receipt whereof he the said Earl doth hereby acknowledge & also for diverse other Considerations him thereunto moving, Have Granted Bargained Sold Aliened Enfeoffed Released & Confirmed & by these Presents Do Give Grant Bargain Sell Alien Enfeoff Release & Confirm unto the said James Burch his Heirs & Assigns All that the said Tract or Parcel of Vacant Land situate lying & being in the County of Craven in the said Province aforesaid lying on both sides of Josephus Creek the Waters of the Neuse River Joining Patrick Logans Land at a W: O: & runs North 80 Pls. to a hickory thence West 80 Pls. to a W: O: sapling, thence So. 80 Pls. to a W: O: sapling, thence East to the Beginning, Containing in the Whole Four Hundred & Forty Acres of Land; all which Premises are more particularly described & set forth in the Plan or Map thereof hereunto annexed; Together with all Woods, Underwoods, Timber & Timber Trees, Waters Watercourses; And the Privilege of Hunting, Hawking, Fishing & Fowling, in & upon the Premises and all Mines & Minerals whatsoever therein to be found, (excepting, Reserving & always reserving out of this Present Grant unto the King's Most Excellent Majesty his Heirs & Successors, one Fourth part of all the Gold & Silver Mines to be found in or upon the Premises; and also excepting, Reserving unto the said John Earl Granville his Heirs and Assigns, one Moiety or Half Part of the remaining Three Fourths of all such Gold & Silver Mines) To Have & To Hold the said Tract or Parcel of Vacant Land, Fall & Singular other the Premises with their Appurtenances, (except before excepted,) unto the said James Burch his Heirs & Assigns, forever; Yielding & Paying therefor Yearly & every Year unto the said John Earl Granville his Heirs or Assigns, forever, the Yearly Rent or Sum of Seventeen Shillings & Seven pence half penny which is at the Rate of Three Shillings Sterling for every Hundred Acres, and so in Proportion for a Less Quantity, at or upon the 25th Day of March, & the 29th Day of Sept.r in every Year, by even & equal Portions, and to be paid at the great House of the said Granville in Craven aforesaid unto the said Earl his Heirs or Assigns, or to his or their Lawful Attorney or Receiver for the Time being; the first Payment thereof to be made on such of the aforesaid Days of Payment as shall first happen after the Date hereof. And the said James Burch for himself his Heirs & Assigns, and for Either & every of them, Doth hereby covenant promise & agree to & with the said Earl, his Heirs & Assigns, and to & with either & every of them, by these Presents in Manner & Form following That is to say, That the said James Burch his Heirs & Assigns, shall & will Yearly & every Year duly & truly pay or cause to be Paid unto the said Earl his Heirs & Assigns or unto the or their Lawful Attorney or Receiver for the Time being; on the Days and at the Place aforesaid the Yearly Rent or Sum of Seventeen Shillings & Seven pence half penny by Half Yearly Payments as aforesaid. And the Premises hereby demised & hereby expressly Declared & agreed by & between the said Parties to these Presents, Viz. That if it shall happen that the Yearly Rent of Three Pounds Sterling Money aforesaid or any Part thereof shall be behind or unpaid for the Space of Thirty Days next after any of the Days of Payment (and no sufficient Distress shall be found upon the Premises liable to Distress to satisfy such Rent & Arrears) with the said James Burch his Heirs & Assigns shall forfeit & lose the Benefit of this Present Grant & all & every the Premises hereby granted shall revert & be vested in the said Earl his Heirs or Assigns, to reenter into the said Premises or Persons whomsoever, as if this Grant & such Assignments had never been made. In Witness whereof the said Parties to these Presents interchangeably set their Hands & Seals the Day & Year first above written. Be it Remembered, That on the Day of the first above written, the within named John Earl Granville by virtue of a special Letter of Attorney to him & others under the Hand & Seal of the said Earl, delivered the Possession of the Land within mentioned unto the within named James Burch. Granville

James Burch
Wm Gibson
Jos. Shallcross

North Carolina
Craven County } This is to Certify that the within Deed was Proved in open Court & Recorded in the Book this Office on the Same Day Let it be Registered
April Term 1764
Jno Stanyarne Clk

N°. 350

NORTH-CAROLINA.

Vol. 239.

FRANCIS CORBIN, *Esquire, one of the Agents and Commissioners of the Right Honorable the Earl of* Granville, &c. &c. &c. *sole Lord and Proprieter of a certain District, Territory, or Parcel of Land, lying in the Province of* North-Carolina, *&c.*

To Wm Thurston Logg His Lordship's Deputy Surveyor for the County of Rowan

YOU are forthwith to admeasure and lay out, unto James Jones ——— a Tract of Land, containing 640 Acres, lying in Rowan County, within the said District; on the N°. fork of Joseph, South adjoining Patrick Logon formerly Entered & Surveyed for Geo: Forbush. ———

Observing my Instructions, for running out of Lands; Three just and fair Plans whereof, certified under your Hand, you are to return to me, within Six Months from the Date hereof: Which Survey of the abovementioned Lands, so to be returned as aforesaid, shall be good and valid for the said ——— James Jones ——— provided he the said ——— James Jones ——— do, within Twelve Months after such Return, take out a Grant of the same Land, to compleat his Title; otherwise this Warrant, and such your Return thereof, shall be void, and of no Force, and the said Lands be deemed vacant, and free to be taken up by any other Person, that shall apply for that Purpose. Signed the Sixth Day of July 1759

Entered in the Office of the Right Honorable the Earl Granville, the 28 Day of Octo. Anno Dom. 1758

Fra. Corbin

James Jones

Rowan County

Due to me 18/9

28th Oct 1787

&c

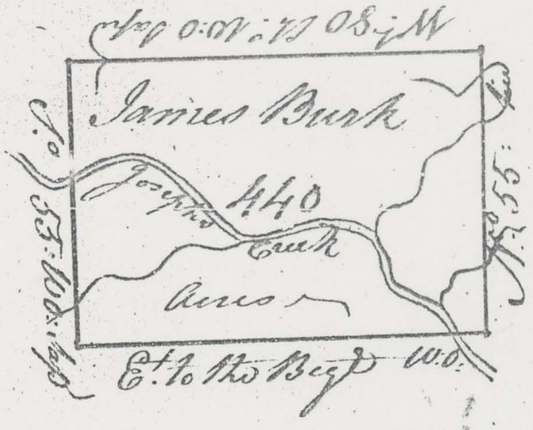
Conveyed to James

Burke

Granted Dec

1787

Rowan



North Carolina
Rowan County

A Plan of a tract of Land Admeasured Unto James Burk Lying on both sides of Josephs Creek the Waters of y^e Yadkin Joining Patrick Logan Beg: at a W.O. & runs N. 55 Ch^s to a hickory thence W. 80 Ch^s to a W.O. Sapling then S. 55 Ch^s to a W.O. Sapling thence East to the Beginning Containeng Four Hundred and Forty acres, Surveyed June 5. 1761

Peter Dills
&
Joseph Burk

J. C. B^w

John Brevard Surv^r

Ancestors of Early Burk(e) Families of Russell County, VA

Rue Burke Stevenson, Gaithersburg, MD

Foreword: The research by Rue (Burke) and Alfred Boynton Stevenson (deceased Oct. 18, 1994) was undertaken in the 1975-85 period. Much more research is needed on the earliest Burks. Hopefully, the following information will provide a basis for additional research to further clarify and expand these findings, and to identify ancestors for generation, A, B, and C. I am deeply indebted to Kathryn (Burke) Greever for initiating and completing this project; and to Kathryn Greever and Jack Hockett for their input and skill in manuscript preparation. (RBS)

D. John (?) Burk and Mary Tarrant (?). According to Tugwell/Tuggle family history, Mary Tarrant married Thomas Tuggle in Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co., VA c1659. (Originally Tuggle was spelled Tugwell with the English pronunciation having a silent "w" resulting in the Tugel/Tuggle spelling.) Thomas Tuggle (born Dec. 4, 1629 in Bradford, England; died 1684) was imported by Obed. Williams on May 6, 1654 to York Co., VA (spelled Tuggell, "Cavaliers and Pioneers" Patent Book 3, p. 315 by Nugent, 1934). He and eight others gave up their headrights of 50 acres for transportation, and he was in Lancaster Co., VA by 1658 when he leased 100 acres there before moving to the south side of the Rappahannock River the following year--which was also in Lancaster Co. until 1669 when a portion of Lancaster was used to form Middlesex Co. On Oct. 30, 1669, Thomas patented 210 acres in Middlesex Co. which included 100 acres he had purchased in 1662 from Richard Lewis and 110 acres for transporting 3 persons from England ("Virginia Land Grants," p. 277). Thomas Tuggle and Mary's children were: Alice (died 1660); Mary (Oct. 31, 1661 - Jan. 18, 1686?); Thomas, Jr., (June 16, 1664 - Mar. 15, 1687), Ann (born March 16, 1666) who married Nicholas Rice; and Henry (Oct. 7, 1670 1743) who married (1) Mary Baskett on Aug. 26, 1692, daughter of John and Elizabeth Baskett, and (2) Elizabeth (Baldwin) Browne on Oct. 31, 1710, daughter of William and Margaret (Cook) Baldwin, "The Tuggle Family of Virginia," by Vivian S. Tuggle, Gateway Press, Baltimore 1970).

A 15-year project by Drs. Darrett B. and Anita Rutman, Dept. of History, University of New Hampshire, resulted in computerizing data from early Middlesex Co., VA. Their 1984 book, published by W. W. Norton, titled "A Place in Time: Middlesex Co. 1650-1750," provided insights into the early families of that county; and their original database, including over 12,000 data-oriented biographies, was given to the Virginia Historical Society. In 1668 there were 83 households in Middlesex Co., VA with a total population of 912 persons of which 334 were white servants and 65 were black. A 1668 Middlesex Co. tithable list shows a John Burke age 11, a son by a previous marriage, and three Tuggle children living with Thomas and Mary Tuggle along with William Stewart, a newly arrived 14 year old--obliged to serve Tuggle for 10 years--who died shortly thereafter. Mary died between 1670 and the will date of Thomas

RUSSELL COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
PO BOX 247
LEBANON, VIRGINIA 24266

Tuggle in 1681.

The father of the John Burk (born c1657, who lived in the Thomas and Mary Tuggle household) may have been the John Burk who owned land in Lancaster Co., by March 1653 and apparently died intestate by 1659. This is indirectly documented, in part, in N. W. Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers." In Vol. I, p. 255, Patent Book 1, a William Johnson received 350 acres in Lancaster Co. the last of March 1653 (p. 80) upon the N.W.W. of Puscaticon (reported to he an early variation of Piscataway) Creek opposite the land of John Burk.

Research has not yielded how John Burk came to have this land or what happened to it; and, there is no record of Mary Burk having retained or relinquished any dower rights. A portion of Lancaster Co. was taken in 1656 to form Old Rappahannock Co. which was later divided into Essex and Richmond Counties in 1692, and the Essex Co. portion included Puscaticon/Piscataway Creek. Sparacio's "Deed Abstracts of Old Rappahannock Co., VA 1670-72" shows a Pricket Burke received a "grant" of 408 acres and 8 primes in Aug. 1669 and he sold it in Feb. 1670 to Patrick Norton; The proximity of the land to John Burk's land suggests a possible family relationship and a similar situation exists with David Burk (will 11686/87) and a Richard Burk in 1687--- all being alive after Mary's marriage to Tuggle, but who may be brothers or sons of John Burk of Lancaster Co. in 1653. Other Burks, Thomas (1698) and John (1706) were in Richmond Co.

E. John Burk/Bourk was born c1657 and died by Feb .5, 1699, intestate in Middlesex Co. Thomas Tuggle, in his will dated 1681 (Middlesex Co. Wills, 1695-1798, Pt. 1, pp. 27-28),left John Burk the right to use a tract of land for tobacco and to live on the Tuggle plantation until John's younger half-brother, Henry Tuggle, came of age, and "no Longer." He could live on the plantation in the Tuggle house "if they can live contentedly together." Otherwise, John was to build himself a 15 foot house on his tobacco land and live apart.

John Burk patented 191 acres of unclaimed land on the main swamp or Sunderland in Middlesex Co. in 1686, and on Aug; 2, 1686 he and his wife (unnamed) sold 50 acres of it to John Lewis of New Kent Co. for 1002 pounds of tobacco which, in turn, was used to pay for the survey of the remaining 140 acres (Middlesex Co. Deed Book 1679-1694, No. 2, pp. 229-230) to which he had a clear title. (The deed records shrink the 191 acre patent to 190 acres.) John and his half-brother, Henry Tuggle, were named administrators of Obrissell's estate when Obrissell died in 1697 testate with John Burk being a witness of the will.

Prior to the publication of the book by the Rutmans, computerized analysis of early data from Middlesex Co. for individual families was made available by them. That analysis for this Burk family confirmed some previous information found by the author, added some new verifiable information, and posed new questions. For example, the analysis suggests that John had five wives; however, there is evidence of other John Burke's Also the original report differs from the book which says John had three wives,

Dr. Anita Rutman attributed this variation to a typographical error and felt that the five wives was correct.

Another John Burk was a servant to Col. Cuthbert Potter and on July 6, 1674 (Order Book I 1673-1680, Sparaclo, p. 11) John was allowed the liberty to prove himself a free man. In McIlwaine's 1979 2nd Ed. of "Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial VA," p. 385, the September 1774 court pronounced John a free man He was awarded corn, clothes and costs. That this John Burk is not the John Burk of this line is supported by the John Burk of this line having been 17 years old at the time, thus was not of age. This freed John Burk may also be the one who on April 7, 1679, received a certificate on his oath for service as a soldier from Feb. 1676 until May 1677 (Sparicio, p. 58.) This freed John Burk may also be the one who married Jane (maiden name unknown) and they had a son, John, born Aug. 16, 1678. John Sr. either died or departed because, on May 6, 1685, Jane Burk accused Thomas Thompson of being the father of her child. Jane may have been in poor circumstances because, on May 11, 1685, the Court recognized the indenture (dated April 6, 1684) of her son John Burk, to Thomas Guy of Middlesex, a cooper, for 14 years, with John being seven years old at the time (Sparacio, p. 53). That this is a separate John Burk is supported by this line having a son named John, born Feb 28, 1683.

Still another John Burk who lived in Middlesex Co. died Oct. 5, 1715 with no known living family. He may have been the John Burk who was imported c1703-05, as well as a Thomas and A Katherine Burke, or the bound out son of Jane Burk The presence of these other John Burks makes any circumstantial evidence suspect.

According to the analysis by the Rutmans, John's wives and children were as follows. with added information and author-verified wives and children highlighted

Wife 1. Unknown, and the marriage took place before about 1678, with her death occurring by around 1682.

F.1. Thomas Burk, born about 1678 and died later than the 1701 deed with his fathers last wife Ann. His age is based on him having been of age when he inherited land when his father, John, died in 1699 and estimates John as being around 22 at the time of the birth of Thomas.

A Thomas Burk was an heir in the will of George Gest/Guest, Sr. dated May 12, 1708 and proved March 7, 1709 (Middlesex Will Book A, 1698-1713, p. 211 [in L. Hopkins' "Middlesex Co. VA Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Court Papers," 1989 p. 65]). Thomas Burk and his wife had "free privilege to live on my plantation for 7 years (not to be disturbed or molested) to look after my estate in behalf of my wife." The relationship of Thomas Burk to the Gest/Guest family was not stated but there are at least two possibilities: (1) a relationship by the marriage of Thomas' father to a relative of either George Gest or his wife Mary, or (2) Thomas married a relative of the Gest family. This relative may have been a Daniel, based on three witnesses of George' s will being William (Sr.), Mary, and William Daniel, Jr. Also, some years later, a "friend"

James Daniel was the executor of a George Gest/Guest will (believed to be George Gest, Jr.) dated April 15, 1749, proved Jan. 1, }750. In his 1708 will, George Gest, Sr. names his son George and his daughter Elizabeth Trigg who would receive the land if brother George died without heirs, Thomas Burk (who could live on the property for seven years), and as another "item" Elizabeth Burk who was to receive a cow and half its issue; and allowed Abraham Trigg to obtain "sypress" as long as his wife Elizabeth Trigg lived. As a matter of interest, William Daniels Sr. had imported an Elizabeth Guss in 1689 who might have been a Gest.

Another Thomas Burk died June 2, 1713, after three weeks of distemper at David Morgan's house in Middlesex Co., and Morgan claimed Thomas' estate of 15-20 pounds since neither wife nor child nor relative was known ---which suggests he was not part of this line. This Thomas may be the one that was imported 1703-05.

Wife 2. Mary. John's marriage to a Mary occurred c1682, and her maiden name was not identified in the Rutman book or report. A Mary Burk died and was buried Jan. 18, 1686 Old Style--1687 New Style. she has been identified as Mary Tuggle by Tuggle family researchers who say she married John Bourke. If this is the case, it suggests that he either married his half sister or Mary Tuggle married a different John Burk, or that the marriage was presumed based on Thomas Tuggle's will. Some Mayo researchers identify this wife of John Burk as Mary Tarrant. (In Essex Co., Leonard Tarrant 's will was proved 1718.)

F.2. John Burk, born Feb. 28, 1683 (Christ Church Records; parents John and Mary Burk). He appears to have been alive in Middlesex in 1734 when a John Burk served with Henry Tuggle and others as appraiser of the William Wood estate.

Wife 3. Sarah Mayo, widow of Jonathan Brooks who died in 1686 buried Christ Church Parish) and whose will was dated May 7, 1685 and witnessed by Valentine Mayo. There was a son of this marriage, Jonathan Brooks, born Dec. 4, 1684. Sarah's marriage to John Burk would have been in 1686/89. She had twins:

F.3. Mayo, born May 22, 1690, appears to have died early
F.4. Sarah, born May 22, 1690, baptized June 15, 1690

On June 5, 1711, Valentine Mayo and his wife Ann (John's last wife) gave 39 acres of land to "our well beloved cuzon Jonathan Brooks" and the land joined that of Thomas 0brissell, deceased; Henry Tugwell; and John Bourk. Valentine had patented the land in 1702 (DB 3, p. 251). This Jonathan Brooks, son of Sarah Mayo and Jonathan Brooks, married Mary Tugwell, born Sept. 20, 1693, the daughter of Henry Tugwell (John's half brother) and Mary Basket. The will of a Henry Basket, proved Jan. 3, 1720 was witnessed by John Allin (whose father appeared to be Richard Allen) and Henry Tugel. Further, in 1686 Thomas Thompson (who knew Jane Burk) imported a John Baskettfeild.

Wife 4. Mary, whom he married after 1690 and who died 1693-98.

F.5. Lettice, born Sept. 4, 1693, married William Guttery on Jan. 24, 1716

F.6.7 Elizabeth, married (11 Thomas Baskett/Basket and (2) George Guest. This Elizabeth may be the Elizabeth identified in the Gest will see Thomas, above) and, if true, could have been the daughter of John's first wife and Thomas' sister.

This George Guest appears to be George Gest/Guest, Jr., son of George Gest/Guest mentioned under Thomas, above. A George Gests will, written April 15, 1749 and proved Jan. 1, 1750 (mentioned under Thomas, above), names son William and other children: Jane Sanford, wife of William Sanford; Mary Gutthrey; Nellie Burton, wife of James Burton, Mekiel Gest, Frances Gest, and James Gest. The executor was a "friend" James Daniel.

Any relationship of Mary Gutthery's husband to the William Guttery who married Lettice Burk, above, has not been explored, but timing suggests Mary Guttherys husband could have been the son of or related to William Guttery and Lettice Burk.

Wife 5. Ann Hutchins, daughter of Richard Hutchins, Essex Co. Married by 1698 based on Ann having received an animal from her father. (Rutman Biographies, Va. Historical Society. Richmond) who died in 1743 in Caroline County where son Henry lived. Ann Burk has been identified by some researchers as the daughter of John Burk (born c1657) rather than being his wife; however, the fact that Ann relinquished dower rights in a 1701 sale of John Burk's property by his eldest son Thomas is consistent with Ann's having been John's wife. Mayo family history is consistent with Henry being a son of Ann and John Burk.

F.7. Henry Burk, born c1696-98 and died 1777, married Judith (Clark) Trigg.

After John's death in 1699 John's 16 year old son, John Jr., was bound to Henry Tuggle (Middlesex Co. Order Book No. 3, 1694-1705, p. 317), presumably to learn a trade. Thomas, John's oldest son, inherited his father's remaining 140 acres and, on Jan. 3, 1701, sold the land to Edwin Thacker and his stepmother, Ann, relinquished her dower rights. Edwin Thacker had been a witness to John Burk's sale of 50 acres in 1686; and Henry Thacker who witnessed Thomas' deed of sale also had been a witness to the 50 acre sale. (Middlesex co. Deed Book 2, 1694-1703, pp. 445-447).

Nothing is known about Ann Burk's background. The possibility exists that she was the widow, and perhaps second wife, of Thomas Obrissell (O'Brissell) who died in Dec. 1697 (will date of Dec. 11, 1697, proved Jan. 1698). Obrissell's will left his widow, Ann, property (100 acres and half of livestock) for her lifetime, and left three grandchildren (Thomas and Eusebius Lewis, and John Stone) land and property. The Lewis children received 100 acres with an additional 100 and Ann's household property to be given after Ann's death. These grandchildren were by his daughter Elizabeth O'Brissell and John Lewis of New Kent Co. (who purchased 50 acres of land from John Burk -with that land joining Obrissell's property) and they were married Oct.

24, 1681. A second daughter, Mary, received a colt, and she is believed to have married John Stone and had the son, John, who received 100 acres. Certainly, with John Burk being a neighbor, a will witness, and as a "friend" and co executor, he had the opportunity to marry her. Further, Ann relinquished dower rights in John Burk's property when it was sold in early 1701, and did not marry for another two years--which suggests she had access to other living accommodations for herself, Henry, and any children by John Burk's two presumed previous wives. That Ann Obrissell married John Burk appears feasible only if Ann was Obrissell's second wife, based on Ann's having borne children until c1714, and having married Ann very soon after Obrissell's death.

Ann remarried on Feb. 23, 1703/04 to James Jordan who died early in 1710 and his estate was appraised in 1711. She had two children by this marriage: Ann born 1704 and John born 1709. In his will, James Jordan left his son-in-law (i.e., stepson), Henry Burk, a cow and a gun to be given to Henry when he came of age (Middlesex Co. Will Book B, 1713-1734, p. 42. After James Jordan's death, she again remarried on November 14, 1710 to Valentine Mayo who was the brother of John's presumed third wife, Sarah Mayo. She had at least two children by this marriage, James Mayo (born Dec. 11, 1711 and died in 1777 in Albemarle Co. with his will being written on Feb. 21, 1766 and recorded in March 1777) and Sarah. (Mayo family history also reports an Elizabeth [possibly Sarah Elizabeth?] and John Mayo, with John's will being dated Sept. 2, 1764, proved Mar. 1772 in Goochland Co., VA.) Valentine died intestate on Oct. 5, 1716. Interestingly, a James Mayo was a witness to the will of Henry Burk in Caroline Co. in 1777. Further, James Mayo was executor of his mother's will, with that will being brought to the July 1744 Court in Caroline Co. This James Mayo had 15 children and 95 identified grandchildren.

Although the number of wives and children may or may not be correct, this does not detract from: (1) As a child/ John Burk lived in the Tuggle household; 12) John Burk'~ son, Thomas, by John's first wife (whatever her name) inherited John's property and is linked to Ann Burk (John's last wife as demonstrated by the 1701 land sale in which Ann's dower rights were relinquished; (3) That Henry Burk was a son of Ann is demonstrated by Ann Burk's second husband's will reference to Henry; (4) John's son, John Jr.r was bound out to Henry Tuggle (who was the senior John's half-brother) after John's death; and (5) John and half-brother Henry Tuggle were named as joint overseers of the estate of Thomas Obrissell in Jan. 1698, which was next to John's property pointing to the ongoing Tuggle family relationship.

F. Henry Burk, born c1696-98 Middlesex Co., VA, died 1777 in Caroline Co., VA. He married Judith (Clark) Trigg on August 13, 1719 in Middlesex co. Judith was baptized Mar. 1687/88, and was the widow of Abraham Trigg whom she married in January 1710/11 as his second wife in Middlesex Co. Trigg's first wife was Elizabeth Guest/Gest whom he Married on Dec. 14, 1705, and who died between 1709 and 1710 Elizabeth baptized March 27, 1709, in Christ Church Parish. Their known children were Mary, baptized May 9, 1706, and Elizabeth, baptized 1709. Judith's children by Abraham Trigg were Susannah Daniel, William and Abraham--the last

born on April 14, 1719 some two months after Abraham (Sr.)'s death (on Feb. 25, 1718/19), and the same month in which she gave bond for the administration of Trigg's estate. Abraham Trigg (Sr.) was baptized May 4, 1684 and his father was Daniel Trigg.

When Henry married Judith, he came into control of 150 acres of Trigg land along with four children by Judith and Abraham Trigg, and at least two by Abraham Trigg's first wife, Elizabeth Guest/Gest. (Henry Burk had two tithables added in 1720 and these do not appear to have been sons of Trigg and his first wife.) on November 1, 1737, Judith Burk relinquished her right of dower in land formerly owned by her first husband in a deed of Daniel Trigg to Thomas Berry (Order Book 1732-37, p. 89--in Hopkins, p. 270). A Daniel Trigg died in Spotsylvania Co. in 1769 and a William Trigg in Bedford Co. in 1773. That these were Judith's children by Abraham has not been verified. Judith's parents were Robert and Sarah Clark.

"Her father, Robert Clark, may possibly be the same Robert Clark for whom a certificate of transportation was issued to Robert Beverley in July 1667 and who agreed, in September 1667 to serve Beverley a year more than he came in for provided he was kept at his trade and not at working in the ground. (Lancaster Co. Orders, No. 1, 1666-1680, pp. 43, 47). He was certainly the same Robert Clark who, in 1689, purchased 100 acres from John Furrell in the upper precincts, or north-western end, of the county and identified himself as a planter. He served as constable of the upper precinct in 1689, was literate at least to the extent of being able to sign his name, and in 1712 sold his land to John Mercy of Essex County. (Middlesex Co., VA, Deed Rook 1679-1694, No. 2, pp. 350, 548-49; Middlesex Co. Deeds, 1703-1720, p. 294; Middlesex Co. order Book No. 5, 1710-21, p. 71). Since Sarah Clark consented to the sale she, too, was alive at the time.

"Robert and Sarah Clark had at least one other child, Thomas, baptized in Middlesex [Co.] in July 1690. Thomas married three times, inherited land by virtue of his first marriage (ca 1708), had six children, and died in Middlesex in September 1746." (Ref.- Rutman report)

Henry Burk listed six of his seven children as living in his will. his wife, Judith, and son Henry (Jr.) were deceased and Henry's children were included in his father's will. This will was written on April 5, 1777 and proved on July 10, 1777 in Caroline Co., Va, and suggests that Henry had acquired considerable holdings. Henry owned an ordinary (tavern), he served on the jury several times, supervised road building, won the right to build a mill dam, farmed, and set out a peach orchard. The ordinary was operated from 1734 on and was on one of the oldest roads from Annapolis to Williamsburg, about a mile below Burk's Ferry--later Burk's Bridge--over the Mattaponi River in the lower center of the county. The ordinary was established in the same place where one had been operated by Jno. Sutton. Giving bond with Henry was William Southworth (whose son married Jane Burk) and William Burdett. After his death, Henry's will was in dispute until around 1812, based on son Thomas giving power of attorney in Franklin Co., GA to Seth Strange to receive what might still be due him from the estate.

H.3. Elizabeth Burk, married Reuben Gatewood, son of James Gatewood. An identified sister of Reuben is Ann (Gatewood) Burnett. (June Baldwin Bork has reportedly published her book on the Burnett families--we traded information in the 1984 period.~

G.2. Judith Burk, born April 25, 1723 in Middlesex Co, died 1805 in Hanover Co., VA. she married (1) George Priddy, and (2) Zachariah (?) Hundley. George Priddy lived in Hanover Co., VA and died c1771, and he and Judith had children. The Priddy's owned 783 acres in 1779.

G.3. Ann Burk, born in Caroline Co., VA, probably around c1725-27, died after 1783. She married Thomas Burton who died c1783. (Any relationship to James Burton of Middlesex Co. and his wife Nellie Gest has not been explored.)

G.4. Elisabeth Burk, born in Caroline Co., VA, probably around c1727 30, married Joseph Cross, Jr. Joseph was co-executor of Henry's will, along with John, Henry's oldest son. Joseph died c1796-97 in Hanover Co. The Georgia Genealogical Magazine, 1983, p. 48 (as copied from Virginia Genealogist, John F. Dorman, Ed.) shows a deed to Joseph Cross of Hanover Co., VA from Joel Ferrell and wife Lucy of Wilkes Co., GA, 400 acres on Broad River in Franklin Co., GA on Oct. 13, 1787, Book AA, R. 184, Wilkes Co., GA (witnessed by David Merriweather and John Crutchfield, JP.) This suggests that Elizabeth and Joseph--or their son--went to GA. Indexed as Cap. Cross in 1779, Joseph owned 1360 acres of land in Hanover co., and he was active as a vestry man in St. Paul's Parish and was a church warden on Dec. 17, 1784.

H. Fleming B. Cross. This is one known child of Elizabeth and Joseph. There was a Col. Fleming in Hanover Co., but no identified family connection.

H.? Joseph Cross (III)

G.5. Jane Burk, born in Caroline Co., VA, probably around c1729-32, died by 1808. She married William Southworth, Jr, a witness to Henry Burk's 1777 will. He was alive in 1809 and was the son of William Southworth, Sr. and Catherine Nash William Southworth, Sr.s father was John Southworth who married Ann Syms in 1721, which appears to be a second wife. Catherine Nash's parents were John Nash (1660-Oct 10, 1716, buried Oct.12, 1716 (from Christ church Parish Register p. 172) and Mary Jenkinson. John Nash's father was Arthur Nash b. Nov. 16, 1696 and died May 16, 1718 (Christ Church Parish Reg.) who had immigrated, was an indentured servant, and who came to Middlesex Co. from York Co. with Richard Allen, Nash's servant, who had immigrated in the 1650's first in York Co. John Nash's will was dated Jan. 22, 1712 and proved Sept. 3, 1716/17 in Middlesex Co. His children were Arthur (over 18), and John, Henry, Ann and Catherine. (Catherine was not in John's will but was added by the Rutmans in their book, however, his brother Arthur is known to have had an infant child, Catherine, at his death in 1718, based on court records).

G.6. Thomas Burk, born probably c1732-1736 in Caroline Co., VA and believed to have died after 1812 in GA, married Ann George (and progenitor of the Russell Co.

Burks).

Ann's parents were Robert George, Jr. (II) (died 1766) and Ann Allen, baptized Mar. 15, 1701/2, who was the widow of Arthur Nash (John Nash's brother). Robert George and Ann (Allen) Nash were married Christ Church Parish, July 28, 1718, and they presented Arthur Nash' s will in Middlesex Co. on Aug. 5, 1718. (Ann had a minor child, Catherine, by Arthur Nash). Robert George II's father was Robert George (I) of Middlesex Co., VA. Volume I, p. 89 of the Virginia Genealogist cites Bible records showing Robert George (I) was born in 1665 to Isaac George (born 1635 in Isle of Wight Co.) and his wife Hester. Ann Allen' s father was Richard Allen who was a servant to Arthur Nash (the elder) for a time. Arthur Nash, too, had been an indentured servant. Richard Allen (will dated May 18, 1714, proved June 7, 1715 in Middlesex Co.) was married twice. His first wife's name was Ann (maiden name unknown) by whom he had one child. His second wife was Elizabeth Osbondistall whom he married May 17, 168_, and who was the stepdaughter of John Skeeare. (A John Skeeare received 153 acres on April 23, 1688 (joining John Burk's property) for the transport of 4 persons,) Richard Allen purchased land from the elder Arthur Nash's son, John Nash, in 1683 in Middlesex Co. after Richard had served the elder Arthur in the 1660'o. Richard's children, based on his will, were John, Richard, Ann and Catherine.

G.7. Henry Burk, born in Caroline Co., VA probably in the 1730'a died by 1777, when his father's will was written. He had married Sarah George, the sister of Ann George who married Thomas, above, Henry's children were John and Ann.

A Henry and a Thomas Burk were in Caroline Co. in 1740 ("Virginia in 1740: A Reconstructed Census," T. L.C. Genealogy, 1992). This is almost certainly Henry (F.7.), son of John and Ann. This Thomas is not one of Henry's sons, based on timing, and could possibly be Henry's oldest half brother--based on proximity to their county of origin, Middlesex.

. Thomas Burk, Sr. (G.6. above) married Ann George, the daughter of Robert George, Jr. of Caroline Co., VA (discussed above). Robert appeared to have a brother, Richard, based on being a will witness in May 1745 for Mary Tunwell. (Richard George married Elizabeth Mayo on Apr, 20, 1734 in Middlesex, and Elizabeth is believed by Mayo historians to be a daughter of Ann Burk Jordan Mayo.) Robert George, Jr. died by June 12, 1766 when his will was presented by his son, Robert George (III), one of the executors.

Ann George Burk must not have been satisfied with the way her brother was handling the will because she filed a complaint against him on May 2, 1769, the year he died. In Spotsylvania Co., a Jane (Lewis) George, widow of Robert George, deceased, of Caroline Co., died Sept. 27, 1774. Her will did not name any of Robert George's children who probably inherited most of his property after he died. Her heirs were: Mary Lewis, my brother Zachary Lewis' widow and Mary Littlepage, daughter of Betty Holloday; the children of my sister Elizabeth Shackleford viz-: Lewis Shackleford,

Mary Payton, John Shackleford and Zachary Shackleford. A Reuben Long of Caroline Co. was also mentioned. (Whether this family is connected with the Lewis grandchildren of Thomas Obrissell has not been explored, nor has the possible Betty Holloday connection to Frances Holloday mentioned under Henry's first child John and his son Thomas).

Thomas and his wife Ann sold land in Caroline Co. to his brother John (G.1. above) according to a deed in the Nov. 14, 1771 court records. On that date, he also deeded land to Reuben Gatewood, husband of his niece, Elizabeth. This land is presumed to be the same land Thomas' father gave him on July 11, 1765 (Order Book, 1765-1767, p.107). Brother John had served as Thomas' representative in a suit during Thomas' absence (August 1778 Court). Just when Thomas left for Georgia is unknown but because of the Nov. 1771 notation on court records about selling his land to brother John and Reuben Gatewood, 1771-1772 is used as the estimate of when Thomas left VA. This is supported by Reuben Gatewood's replacing Thomas as road overseer on April 9, 1772. Thomas, like his father, had a license to keep an ordinary. The renewals of the licenses ran from March 10, 1763 until Sept. 14, 1769. The 1772 license is in brother John Burk' s name.

Just why Thomas (Sr.) decided to leave Caroline Co. is not known. Court references suggest he had disagreements with several people. Order Book Abstracts of Caroline co., VA 1765-67 and order Book Abstract~ 1767-68 by Sparacio (1989) show: June 13, 1766, John Major against Thomas Burk, assault and battery; same date, Thomas Burk vs. John Jones, assault and battery; Aug. 14, 1767, Thomas Burk vs. George Wiley, debt; March 10, 1768, Joseph Redd vs.Thomas Burk, debt; July 10, 1768, John Southworth against Thomas Burk, dismissed Sept. 10, 1778 which was a trespass and assault case against Thomas; July 14, 1768, Samuel Hargrove vs. Thomas Burk and William Hewlett, debt; Aug. 11, 1768, Archibald Govan vs. Thomas Burk, case; Sept. 8, 1768, Thomas Burk vs . James (blank), petition; May 12, 1769, Thomas Shipp against Thomas Burk, debt; July 13, 1769, Joseph Redd vs Thomas Burk, case. Thomas' last ordinary license appears to have been granted on Sept. 14, 1769.

The earliest identified reference in GA for Thomas (Sr.) is in an incomplete 1785 Wilkes Co., GA tax digest which shows one poll each for both Thomas Burk, Sr., and for Thomas Jr., with each having 200 acres of land (Grace Davidson's "Early Records of Georgia," Vol. 2, pp. 66, 67 as corrected in Georgia Genealogy Magazine 1972, Issue 43-46, p. 256). He was in Green Co., GA in 1786-87; in Elbert Co., GA in 1792-93; in Green Co., GA in 1795; in Jackson Co., GA in 1799; and in Franklin Co., GA in 1812.

The earliest reference so far for his son Fleming is June 2, 1784 with the entry showing self, and on May 9, 1794, the entry shows three in the family in Elbert Co. GA Land Warrants ("Historical Collections of Georgia Chapter DAR," Vol. III, p. 219). (Elbert was formed from Wilkes in 1790.) Fleming was a witness on a deed of sale on March 10, 1794 from Thomas Sr. and Rachel to John Staples in Elbert Co. Thomas

Sr. and Thomas Jr. are also found on fragments of lists of Headright and Bounty Grants for 1790-95 in GA. The 1794 deed, above, suggests that Ann had died, and that Thomas Sr. remarried. Thomas Sr. then is found in Green Co. where he and James Tuttle witnessed a deed on Aug. 1, 1796, in Jackson Co. in 1799, and in Franklin Co. in 1812. (There was another Thomas Burk whose 1804 will was probated in Chatham Co. and who may be the Thomas Burk who received land in Burke Co., GA, but there is no apparent connection to this line).

The connection to Caroline Co., VA is demonstrated in Deed Book A, p. 101, dated Oct. 1, 1792 in Elbert Co., GA where Thomas (Sr.) gives power of attorney to "my good friend" John Staples to settle business in Caroline and Hanover Counties and to pay any debts and receive any property due him, and he further allowed Staples to commence suits or arbitrate any matter in dispute. Staples was from VA and, at age 18, fought in the Revolutionary War with Washington at Yorktown, moved to GA and purchased land in Wilkes Co., GA in 1794--from Thomas Burk, Sr.--and died there Apr. 23, 1849 with his wife Mary (Stovall) being the legatee. At least one of Staple's descendants appears to have been involved in the Dahlonega, GA 1828 gold rush, lost a great deal of money, and ended up in TN.

Another similar power of attorney is dated March 12, 1812 in Franklin Co., GA which clearly shows the GA-Caroline Co. link in that it empowered Seth Strange (whose family was from Hanover Co., VA) to recover what belongs to said Thomas~ from the estate of his father, Henry Burk, late of Caroline Co., VA., deceased (Deed Book TT, pp.70-71, in "Deeds of Franklin Co., CA 1784-1826," p. 290 abstracted and compiled by Martha Walters Acker, 1976). This 1777 estate was still the subject of suits in Caroline Co. some 35 years later, principally due to one or more of the administrators dying. Thomas appears not to have been aggressive in obtaining his inheritance. This could be due to his already having received land from his father, and his inheritance consisted of two slaves. Thomas and Ann's children were:

H. 1. Henry Burk, horn August 8, 1758 in Caroline Co., VA; died May 18, 1840 Decatur Co., IN. First wife _____ McCormack. Second wife Mary McKinney -married Jan. 1, 1788 in Washington Co., VA. Henry did not go to GA with his father and the rest of the family. He stayed in VA, had one known child by his first wife and 10 by his second wife.

H.2. Thomas Burk, Jr., born in Caroline Co., VA c1760-65; died 1821 Wayne Co., KY. Married Rebecca Tuttle by 1785 in GA. They had 12 children.

H.3. Fleming Burk, Sr., born Nov. 29, 1767 Caroline Co., VA; died Feb. 23. 1848 in Russell Co., VA, and may have been named after his cousin, Fleming

B. Cross. He married Rebecca (Miller? Bush?) around 1791 in GA. she was born Dec. 20, 1776 and died July 14, 1840. They had 8 children.

H.4. Mary (Polly) Burk, born June 1772 (in GA based on DAR reports), died before 1840. She married Mary McKinney's brother, William McKinney, who was born May

20, 1775 in VA and died in 1850. They had 6 known children.

H.5. John Burk, born Aug. 21, 1779 (in GA based on 1850 census, in VA based on 1860 census), died Aug. 1, 1860 in Adams Co., IL, married Rebecca Vermillion c1807 n Russell Co., VA. She was born Dec. 28, 1785 and died Jan. 16, 1852. John's second wife was Jennie Fleshner and they were married on July 13, 1853 in IL. He had 13 children by his first wife and 5 by his second wife.

H.6.? Robert Burk, born Feb. 17, 1764 (87 on Monroe Co. GA 1850 census), was probably Thomas' son. (The birth date is from a Bloomer W. Reeves family Bible.) Robert Burk is on one list in the Dove Creek area of Elbert Co., GA next to Thomas Burk, Sr., and Thomas Burk, Jr. He married (1) Sarah Thornton (born Sept. 2, 1768 in NC) and (2) Mary _____ (born c1767).

This Robert Burk had thirteen children with the last three being: (1) Nancy, born Nov. 25/27, 1790, died Aug. 7, 1850 in GA, married Jeremiah Mann who died Oct. 7, 1845 in Upson Co., GA. Her will was dated Apr. 8, 1850 and proved Nov. 4, 1850 in Upson Co.--with another source saying Monroe Co., GA. (2) Robert Burk, Jr., born c1794, died after 1850. (3) (Rev.) Thornton Burk, a Baptist minister, born Dec. 1, 1794 in Elbert Co., GA and died June 5, 1887 in Cobb Co., GA, buried at Powder Springs Baptist Cemetery. Rev. Burk moved to Monroe Co. at age 29 in 1823/24 and was affiliated with Rocky Creek Baptist Church in 1824 and ordained in 1833 at Shoal Creek Church in Pike Co., where he served churches in Pike, Fayette, Henry and Monroe Counties until 1838. In 1838 he moved to Cobb Co., and served churches in Cobb, Campbell and Paulding counties. In 1848 he moved to Wert/Polk Co.

There are no known records or family stories to directly link Robert. However, in Green Co., GA on Aug. 1, 1786 (from Georgia County Records, Vol. 2 by Lucan) Thomas Burk and James Tuttle (father of Rebecca Tuttle, the wife of Thomas Jr.) witnessed a deed from John and Judith Slayden of Fayette Co., KY to Dozer Thornton of Madison Co. which was for 300 acres of land in Green Co. The deed was proved by Thomas Burk on March 9, 1787 in Green Co. Further, Robert was the name of both a grandfather (Robert George) and a great grandfather (Robert Clark) in this line. Also, one son of Fleming Burk, Sr. was named Robert. A descendant of Robert Burk, above, had not identified Robert's parents in 1984. The spacing of Thomas Sr.'s children suggests the possibility of other children. (There was a Charles Burk in Green Co. in 1790, and in Wilkes in 1790-95 along with Robert, Thomas and Thomas Jr. but no connection has been made to this Burk line.)

The five identified children of Thomas (Sr.) came to Russell Co., VA. Henry, who did not go to GA, was first in Washington Co., VA on a 1782 tax list at the age of 23, then in Russell Co. by 1789 (land purchase by Henry Burk of Washington Co.). Fleming was in Russell Co., VA by 1797 (tax list, with one daughter born in GA in C1792 and another in VA in c1795) with a 1794 reference in GA. John was on the 1797 tax list with Fleming, and then on the 1799 tax list--when he would have been age 20; Mary (Polly) who had children in the County by 1800) and Thomas Jr. by 1802

(land purchase). The names of Thomas Sr. and his children were known to the author through family history and have been named by other Burk family members, with the earliest being in 1895.

The birth dates of the children of Fleming Sr. and Thomas Jr. suggest that Fleming Sr., his younger brother John, and Mary Polly came from GA first--around 1795--with Thomas Jr. coming a few years later, around 1799.

Some Burkes feel that Thomas Sr. spent time in Russell Co., VA. The above findings do not preclude that possibility. He could have left Thomas Jr. in charge in GA, accompanied Fleming, John and Mary Polly, and returned to GA prior to Thomas Jr.'s coming to Russell Co., VA. This scenario is supported by the birth states of children of Fleming Sr. and Thomas Jr.

Also, if one questions (1) DAR information on Mary Polly' s place of birth as GA, and (2) the census discrepancy (GA and VA) on the birth state of John, then the possibility of Thomas Sr. being in what was to become Russell Co. during the 1772 to 1779-1783 time period becomes feasible. No records have been found to support this contention but the exact location of Thomas Sr. is unknown for a period of over ten years. Such a finding would clarify the migration pattern of this family during that time. Being on bounty grant lists suggests revolutionary war service for Thomas Sr. Also, no evidence was found of another family with Thomas Sr.'s second wife, Rachel, but this is a possibility, as well as Thomas Sr. having other children by his first wife who have not been identified. The identified children of Thomas are those that are known to have lived in Russell Co., and were by his first wife, and the list may not be complete.

No connection of this line to James Burk and the "Burke's Garden" Burkes has been established although family stories in this Burke line suggest that possibility. Those stories may have originated, in part, from two Tazewell Co. land purchases in 1814 and 1816 by John Burk, son of Thomas Sr. The second land deed, between John Burk and wife Rebecca of Russell Co. and Richard Steel of Tazewell Co., involved land Steel had obtained from an earlier John Burk who obtained the land by patent, June 26, 1786, and who has not been connected to this Burk line. This land would first have been in Washington Co., VA, then in Russell Co., VA in 1787, and in Tazewell Co , VA in 1800; and may be associated with the John and Charles Burk who were in Russell Co. on April 18, 1787 when they were assigned to appraise the estate of Samuel Bickley. Also, Isaiah J. Burk, grandson of Fleming Burk, Sr., lived in Tazewell Co. and was buried in Burke's Garden in 1877. The Russell Co. Burkes have a connection to Tazewell Co. and Burke's Garden, but no verified connection to James Burke who discovered Burke's Garden. James has been reported to have been an Irish immigrant who came to America c1720 which is over 60 years later than the early Burks in this line. However, two sons of the Middlesex Co., VA John Burk (cl657-1699)--John Burk, Jr., born in 1683 and his brother Thomas, born cl678--have not been traced. Some Burks who have not been linked to the Russell Co. Burk line include:

1798 or before mistakes here Thomas

A James Burk (1774-1856) who married Anna Robinson, was in Russell Co. from around 1804 until the 1830's, and appears to be the James Burk who was in the Rye Grass Mountain area. A descendant (David McGuire Burk, Aiken, SC) reports that James Jr. went to Missouri around the 1840's. This James Jr. returned to Tazewell Co., where he purchased land in 1847 from Elijah and Catherine McGuire, and is where James Jr. died. James Sr.'s parents are not known, but he could be related to the James Burk who died in 1799 in Russell Co., leaving a minor child named Luke, and/or he may be related to the John and Charles mentioned above. (Charles is the name of an Orange/Augusta County Burk with the last reference in that county being Mar. 22, 1751.)

David McGuire Burk also reports that, according to Judge Chalkey, on Dec. 17, 1788, a John Burke was to have his seven children bound out: James, Andrew, Polly, Nancy, John, Samuel, and William, suggesting that this John Burk was born by around 1754 or earlier. His son, James Burk, would appear to he either the James Burk who died in 1799 or the James Burk who married Anna Robinson.

In Russell Co. a James Burke paid one poll tax in 1798, and he may either be the James Burk who died in 1799 or the James Burk who married Anna Robinson. A James Burk purchased land on Copper Creek on April 5, 1774. In 1801 a William Burk paid one poll tax and may have been a son of the John Burk who bound out seven children. In 1814, John Burk, of KY, paid on 250 acres of land in Russell Co. on the north side of Copper creek, 5 miles SW of the Court House, The two John Burks of this line (son of Thomas, and son of Fleming) are not known to have been in KY in this time period.

Washington Co. (formed 1777 from Fincastle Co.) was home to a number of Burks who appear unrelated to this line, and who were in the old Fincastle/ Washington Co. area as early as 1772. On Oct. 8, 1796, Michael Burk married Nancy Bunn: and on June 21, 1797 a Thomas Burk married Ruthy Simpson (possible bound out son of John). James D. Burk married Tempy McCormack on Jan. 28, 1819 (possible bound out son of John); and Andrew S. Burke married Elmira Nun on Oct. 21, 1841 (possible bound out son of John). Some land transfers in Washington Co., Va include (1) James Stevens Burk to Thomas and Lucy Burke, 66 acres on June 26, 1820--James got the land from James Sproules in Dec. 1808; (2) Thomas and Clary Burkes sold 60 acres to Eli Fleenor on Jan. 10, 1832; and Thomas and Clary, David Burk and wife Margaret, James Rollins Christenah, William Fleenor and Eli, and Martha Fleenor, 57 acres to Peter Fleenor on Nov. 1, 1831. (Thomas and David appear to be sons of the John Burk who moved from Bedford Co. to Washington Co., VA in the 1780'a and then moved to Lee Co. after 1818 where he died, with John's son David appearing in nearby Claiborne Co., TN in the 1880 census. This John Burk is believed to have been from MD, based on Revolutionary War service from that state.)

Other Burks in Washington Co. and old Fincastle Co. who were in those areas earlier than the 1790'g appear directly unrelated to the Russell Co. Burk line.

could this be our James

However, there are no known records about cousin John Burk who was probably born around the 1760 period and was the son of Henry Burk, Jr. and grandson of Henry, Sr. who died in 1777 in Caroline Co., VA.

Richmond, VA land records show that a Thomas Burk received warrant No. 1727 for 100 acres of land, issued Sept. 4, 1783, for service in the Revolutionary War, and one such warrant is generally attributed to an Augusta Co., VA Thomas Burk.

Interested Burk(e) researchers may wish to review the Rutmans biographies of Middlesex Co. (housed with the Virginia Historical Society in Richmond) to determine the extent to which the two sons of John Burk (c1657 -1699), John Jr. and Thomas, can be traced to the 1750 time period. A further examination of Caroline Co., VA records might also reveal more information on John Burk, son of Henry Jr. and grandson of Henry Sr. who died in 1777 in Caroline Co. This could shed light on any relationship between the "Russell Co. Burks" and the "Augusta Co. Burks."

Two Generations of Thomas Burk Sr. of Russell County, Virginia
Descendants
by
Kathryn Greever
911 Dudley Avenue
Morgantown, WV 26505

H.1. Henry Burk

H.1. Henry Burk, born Aug. 8, 1758 in Caroline Co., VA, died May 18, 1840, Decatur Co., IN. Married (1) _____ McCormack c1782/83, daughter of Joshua and Martha McCormack of Washington Co., VA who were in Botetourt Co., VA in the 1770's; (2) Mary McKinney Jan. 1, 1788 in Washington Co., VA, daughter of Collin McKinney who was born c1735 in Somerset, NJ, and died before May 27, 1811 in Pulaski Co., KY. Collin McKinney married three times: (1) Sarah Boone, (2) Margaret Finley, and (3) Rebecca Love on April 10, 1806 in Washington Co. Thus, Mary McKinney' s mother was either Sarah or Rebecca.

Collin McKinney's father was Daniel McKinney who was baptized April 3, 1717 and who died in 1808 in Somerset Co., NJ. Daniel McKinney's wife Was Margaret Coffey. Daniel's parents were Mordecai McKinney (c1690 - 1759/60, Hunterdon Co., NJ) and Mary "Marietje" Sebering born c1685. Mordecai and Mary were married in 1713 in Bergen, NJ.

Henry remained in VA rather than go to GA. He fought in the Revolutionary War. Because of the practice of short-term and frequent enlistments, the exact amount of time he spent in service is difficult to determine--particularly when several Henry Burk's were serving. As an established veteran he was entitled to receive land for his service. He was in Washington Co., VA in 1782 based on a tax list. (Russell Co. was formed from Washington Co., in 1787.) He secured land in Russell Co., VA in 1789

which was 190 acres in the Cedar Creek area in Upper District, and received a land patent of 243 acres on Dec. 3, 1792, of which he sold 50 acres to Abraham Fuller on Feb. 13, 1794; and he sold 140 acres to his brother, John, in 1802, and made other land purchases that year and in 1805. When, at age around 50, he moved to Pulaski Co., KY in 1808-09, he sold 370 acres to brother Fleming in 1809 and 1810--185 acres each year, suggesting he held some land back in case he didn't like Kentucky. Henry appears to be the first brother to come to Russell Co., VA where, over a period of about 20 years, he had bought and sold over 700 acres of land.

Henry's children--born in Russell Co. unless other wise noted, with Joshua being the child of his first marriage and the remaining being children by Mary McKinney:

I.I. Joshua Burk, born Feb. 26, 1784 in Washington Co., VA and was alive at age 68 on the 1850 census in Indiana. His mother was Henry's first wife; Joshua married Catherine _____ , almost certainly in VA, in either Russell or Washington County. His grandfather, Joshua McCormack (whose will was dated May 14, 1804 and proved on Sept. 18, 1804 in Washington Co., VA), willed his grandson his estate after his wife Martha (Joshua Burk's grandmother) died. Two days after Joshua McCormack's will was proved, his wife Martha deeded Joshua the plantation in return for goods to take care of her for her lifetime. Whatever was left was covered in her will produced Oct. 13, 1805 in which the remainder of her estate was left to her daughter, Martha, Graham. On Oct. 15, 1811, Joshua and his wife, Catherine, sold 203 acres to Robert Snodgrass which was land deeded to him by his grandmother. Joshua went to KY by 1817 when he first appears on Pulaski Co. tax records with the last record in 1827, and he later appears in IN.

I.2. Thomas Burk, born Sept. 8, 1789, died after 1860 in Pulaski co., KY. He married Sallie Hopper in Pulaski Co., KY. She was the daughter of John and Sarah Hopper.

I.3.John Burk, born April 8, 1791, died Dec. 29, 1857 in Decatur Co., IN. He married Susan English Smith on Oct. 3, 1815, and she was the daughter of John Smith (who came to KY with Daniel Boone) and Mary English (born Oct. 1764 in VA), who were married May 9, 1785 Ln Lincoln Co., KY. John Burk fought in the war of 1812. of 1812. (This John Burk is the direct ancestor of Rue Burke Stevenson, Burk(e) family researcher.)

I.4. Henry Burk, born Jan. 6, 1793, died 1837-40 in Decatur Co ., IN . He married Elizabeth (Betsy) Randolph on Oct. 3, 1818, and she was born c1794 in NC, the daughter of James Randolph. Betsy died Feb. 26, 1665 in Decatur, Co., IN.

I.5. McKinney Burk, born January 16, 1795, died June 7, 1829. Married Polly Moderell Oct. 7, 1818 in Pulaski Co., KY KY.

I.6. Anna Burk, born Sept. 28, 1796, died _____. Married David Hubble in Pulaski Co., KY, on June 24, 1816.

which was 190 acres in the Cedar Creek area in Upper District, and received a land patent of 243 acres on Dec. 3, 1792, of which he sold 50 acres to Abraham Fuller on Feb. 13, 1794; and he sold 140 acres to his brother, John, in 1802, and made other land purchases that year and in 1805. When, at age around 50, he moved to Pulaski Co., KY in 1808-09, he sold 370 acres to brother Fleming in 1809 and 1810--185 acres each year, suggesting he held some land back in case he didn't like Kentucky. Henry appears to be the first brother to come to Russell Co., VA where, over a period of about 20 years, he had bought and sold over 700 acres of land.

Henry's children--born in Russell Co. unless other wise noted, with Joshua being the child of his first marriage and the remaining being children by Mary McKinney:

I.1. Joshua Burk, born Feb. 26, 1784 in Washington Co., VA and was alive at age 68 on the 1850 census in Indiana. His mother was Henry's first wife; Joshua married Catherine _____ , almost certainly in VA, in either Russell or Washington County. His grandfather, Joshua McCormack (whose will was dated May 14, 1804 and proved on Sept. 18, 1804 in Washington Co., VA), willed his grandson his estate after his wife Martha (Joshua Burk's grandmother) died. Two days after Joshua McCormack's will was proved, his wife Martha deeded Joshua the plantation in return for goods to take care of her for her lifetime. Whatever was left was covered in her will produced Oct. 13, 1805 in which the remainder of her estate was left to her daughter, Martha, Graham. On Oct. 15, 1811, Joshua and his wife, Catherine, sold 203 acres to Robert Snodgrass which was land deeded to him by his grandmother. Joshua went to KY by 1817 when he first appears on Pulaski Co. tax records with the last record in 1827, and he later appears in IN.

I.2. Thomas Burk, born Sept. 8, 1789, died after 1860 in Pulaski co., KY. He married Sallie Hopper in Pulaski Co., KY. She was the daughter of John and Sarah Hopper.

I.3.John Burk, born April 8, 1791, died Dec. 29, 1857 in Decatur Co., IN. He married Susan English Smith on Oct. 3, 1815, and she was the daughter of John Smith (who came to KY with Daniel Boone) and Mary English (born Oct. 1764 in VA), who were married May 9, 1785 Ln Lincoln Co., KY. John Burk fought in the war of 1812. of 1812. (This John Burk is the direct ancestor of Rue Burke Stevenson, Burk(e) family researcher.)

I.4. Henry Burk, born Jan. 6, 1793, died 1837-40 in Decatur Co ., IN . He married Elizabeth (Betsy) Randolph on Oct. 3, 1818, and she was born c1794 in NC, the daughter of James Randolph. Betsy died Feb. 26, 1665 in Decatur, Co., IN.

I.5. McKinney Burk, born January 16, 1795, died June 7, 1829. Married Polly Moderell Oct. 7, 1818 in Pulaski Co., KY KY.

I.6. Anna Burk, born Sept. 28, 1796, died _____. Married David Hubble in Pulaski Co., KY, on June 24, 1816.

I.7. Patience Burk, born Oct. 7, 1798, dyed May 23, 1853 in Johnson Co., IN. She married Presby/Presley Morris on Aug. 5, 1828 in Pulaski Co., KY .

I.8. Jane Burk, born July 17, 1800, died August 21, 1847, Washington Co., IN. Married Benjamin Beard (born 1797 in TN) in 1820.

I.9. Elizabeth "Betsy" Burk, born October 19, 1803, died prior to 1880.

I.10 Archibald "Archa" Burk, born June 26, 1806, died after 1850 Census, Owen Co., IN. Married (1) Jane Steele, daughter of James A. and Anna Steele, and (2) Sarah Eliza Baker who was born 1815 in TN and died after the 1850 census.

I.11. George Burk, born July 8, 18 _ probably Russell Co., died Married Elizabeth "Ellender" Moderell on Sept. 23, 1818 in Pulaski Co., KY.

The children of Henry Burk and Mary McKinney can be found in Vol. II, Roster of Soldiers and Patriots of the American Revolution Buried in Indiana," published by the Indiana DAR in 1966. That record suggests they had two additional children who apparently died in infancy.

H.2. Thomas Burk Jr.

Note: Margaret Hawk, 3129 Ellenwood Dr., Fairfax, VA 22031 is a Tuttle researcher who has been working on the children of Thomas Burk and Rebecca Tuttle, and contributed greatly to information on Thomas, Jr., below. The Tuttles had gone to GA via the Shenandoah Valley and had lived for a time in Montgomery Co., VA before going on to GA.

H.2. Thomas Burk Jr., born in Caroline Co., VA c1760-1765, died 1821 in Wayne Co., KY. Married Rebecca Tuttle in GA by 1785. She was born in c1765 in Ulster Co., NY, daughter of James Tuttle born c1738, NY) and Rebecca Washburn. Rebecca Tuttle died either in Boone Co., MO or in Randolph Co., MO at the home of her son. Thomas Jr. lived in GA until around 1795-1799 when he came to Russell Co., VA. In 1802 he purchased 100 acres on Cedar Creek. He moved to Wayne Co., KY around 1803 (based on marriage date of his oldest daughter) where he died. After his death in 1821, his wife, Rebecca, went to Randolph Co., MO by around 1823. Two of Rebecca Tuttle Burk's brothers left GA c1805 to go to Wayne co., KY which appears to have been a family plan not a coincidence. Thomas and Rebecca's children were:

I.I. Patience Burk, born August 13, 1786 in GA, died June 4, 1857 in MO. Married John Martin Gibson on March 27, 1804 in Pulaski Co., KY. He died in 1856 in Boone Co., MO, and was the son of John Gibson and Phoibe Hendricks. She is listed in 1850 Boone census, and is buried on David Shock farm near Columbus, MO.

I.2. Elizabeth (Betsy) Burk, born 1788 in GA, died 1872 in Wayne Co., KY. Married

Bradford Lair on Dec. 24, 1807 in Pulaski co., KY. They are listed in the 1860 census in Wayne Co., KY ages 73 and 83.

I.3. Mary (Polly) Burk, born about 1790 in GA, and married James Howell on Aug. 24, 1809 in Pulaski Co., KY, son of Isbell Worson. No further trace.

I.4. Thankful Burk, born 1790's in GA, died between 1840 and 1845 in Wayne Co., KY. Married (1) James Haden on Mar. 27, 1814 in Wayne Co., who presumably died, married (2) Thomas Morrow on Nov. 2, 1820 in Wayne Co.

I.5. Rebecca Burk, born Sept. 12, 1793 in GA, died early 1880 in Wayne Co., KY, buried in the J. R. Dodson Cemetery. Married James Randall Dodson, son of Thomas and Jemima (Randall) Dodson on Nov. 19, 1818 in Wayne Co.

I.6. Anna (Ann) Burk, born 1796 in GA, died Nov. 1879, probably in Adair Co., MO. Married Josiah Rogers, on Jan. 9, 1817 in Wayne Co.

I.7. William H. Burk, born 1799, VA or GA, said to have died in 1849 in MO. Married Mildred Shock, March 22, 1823 in Boone Co., MO. (in marriage record he was shown as of Chariton Co.) Mildred is reported to have died in Boone Co. by 1855.

I.8. Jane Burk, born 1800, Russell Co., VA, died between 1870 and 1880, said to be buried in the Barnhart Cemetery north of Huntsville, MO. Married Silas Phipps (born 1794 in VA) on Feb. 7, 1821 in Wayne Co., KY. They were alive in Randolph Co., MO in 1870.

I.9. Susannah Burk, born c1800~1806 f married Holbert/Tolbert Brown on Dec. 5, 1822 in Wayne Co., KY. No further information.

I.10. Phebe Burk, born c1800-1806, married William Brown on Dec. 5, 1820 in Wayne Co., KY. Perhaps went to MO, but not otherwise identified. Some researchers say she may have married (2) Evan Roberts on Sept. 6, 1836.

I.11 Clara Burk, born c1800-1806, no further information.

I.12. Thomas Tuttle Burk, born 1808 in Wayne Co., KY, died after 1870 in Linn Co., MO. Married. Barsheba Summers, Feb. 11, 1830 or Nov. 5, 1829 in Randolph Co., MO. Lived in Macon Co., MO in 1850'a and 1860'a after being shown in Randolph Co., MO in 1830 and 1840 census; in Linn Co., MO, 1863-1870. Rebecca Tuttle, his mother, is said to have died at his home in Randolph Co.

H.3. Fleming Burk, Sr.

Note: Jack Hockett, 270 Iven Av., 2-C, St. Davids, PA, 19087 has contributed considerably to information on Fleming Burk, Sr., below, as has Imogene Burke Verbal, PO Box 754, St. Paul, VA, 24283 who has been researching Fleming, Sr.'s

children for many years.

H.3. Fleming Burk Sr., born Nov. 29, 1767 Caroline Co., VA; died Feb. 23, 1848; buried in Burk Cemetery, Elk Garden, Russell Co., VA; married Rebecca (Bush? Miller?) c1791 in GA; she was born Dec. 20, 1776; died July 14, 1840; buried in Burk Cemetery, Elk Garden. Fleming came to Russell Co., VA around 1794-95, based on the birth of his second child in c1794-95 in Russell Co. and a 1794 deed in GA. Fleming appears in a 1797 Personal Property List for Upper District in Russell Co. but the first documented land purchase is July 22, 1800 when he received 50 acres of land on Cedar Creek from Charles and Mary Cromwell. In May 1804 he purchased 148 acres from Samuel Ewing and an additional 80 acres from Ewing in Nov. 1812. On Sept. 6, 1809 he bought 185 adjoining acres more on Cedar Creek from Henry Burk, his brother who moved to Kentucky in 1808-1803, and on July 3, 1810, a deed of acknowledgement for an additional 185 acres from Henry was recorded. on March 11, 1811, he purchased 300 acres, also in Cedar Creek, from Robert McReynolds and his wife Nancy Vermillion who was the widow of Jessee Browning. Fleming Sr.s will, dated March 1846, is used to confirm names of his children, and confirm that Mary (Polly) and Sarah were deceased by then. Fleming and Rebecca's children were:

I.1. Nancy Burk, born c1792 in GA; died May 5, 1862 in Russell Co., VA. She married Jessee Vermillion, born Nov. 29, 1787 in Caswell Co., NC. He died of dropsy on Feb. 9, 1862. Jessee was the son of William Wilson Vermillion (born c1750) and Nancy McNeil--daughter of Thomas McNeil (born 1724) from Londonderry, Ulster, Ireland and Ann Talbert (Talbot, Tolbert, etc.) Thomas parents were Robert MacNeil and Katherine MacKennon. Wilson Vermilllon and Nancy McNeil were married in Caswell Co., NC on July 18, 1778.

I.2. Jane Burk, born c1794-1795 in Reeds Valley, Russell Co., VA; died after her fathers will date of March 1846 and before 1850 in Russell Co. she married James Jessee c1812. he was born in 1794 and died after 1850. James was the son and tenth child of John Jessee, Sr. and Frances "Franky" Lea, and brother of Rebecca Jessee who married William Burk, below.

I.3. William Burk, born Nov. 18, 1797 in Russell Co., VA; William died July 1849. He married Rebecca Jessee who was born c1796 and died 1860. she was a sister to James Jessee above and daughter of John Jessee, Sr. and Frances Lea, and was their eleventh child.

I.4. Mary (Polly) Burk, born c1799 in Russell Co., VA, died by 1846 (deceased by date of Fleming Sr.'a will). She married William Isiah Fuller around 1817, based on the birth of a child c1818. He was born c1796, and he died after 1860 Scott Co. census. His father is believed to be Ahraham Fuller, born Dec. 27. 1763 and died Nov. 15, 1836 (from gaave marker).

I.5. Sarah (Sally) Burk born around 1800-1801 (with other estimates quoting 1793-1799) in Russell Co., VA, died in Russell Co. after 1842 but by 1846 (deceased

by date of Fleming Sr.s will). She married John Browning in Russell Co. in c1816-1818. John was born Aug. 2, 1793 and died in Russell Co., on Sept. 5, 1878. He was the son of Francis Browning and Elizabeth Vermillion and they came to Russell Co.,VA by 1784 from Caswell Co., NC.

I.6. Fleming Burk Jr., born c1802 in Russell Co., VA, died after 1870 -71. He married Nancy Jessee c1824. she was born in 1808 and died after 1880; and was the daughter of Elder (preacher) David Jessee (born 1783 in NC) and Catherine Banner born 1788 in Grayson Co., VA). Fleming owned land in Cedar Creek, Reeds Valley, Copper Creek and Grassy Creek sections of Russell Co.-- some of it from his wife's side of the family.

I.7. Robert Burk, born Oct. 21, 1805 in Russell Co., VA, was murdered on June 18, 1865 on a visit to Russell Co. from Knox Co., KY. He married Anna Gose, born c1808 and died after 1850. She was the daughter of George Gose and Elizabeth Jessee, and granddaughter of John Jessee, Sr. They moved to Knox Co., KY by 1855. George Gose' s parents were Steven Gose, Sr. and his wife Barbara Ketron/Catron whose ancestors are believed to be from Holland, based on a descendant report in "Pioneer Recollections"--a collection of interviews.

I.8. John Burk, born Jan. 6, 1808 in Russell county, VA; and died March 9, 1848, less than a month after his father's death. Buried in Burk's Cemetery. He married Margaret "Peggy" Dyer who was born around 1814. Margaret Peggy's mother was Hanna Ramsey who married James (John) Dyer. James Dyer came to Russell Co. by 1789 from Rockingham Co., NC.

Note 1. John Jessee, Sr. (1742/50-Nov. 17, 1815) and his wife, Frances "Franky" Lea (born 1752 in NC and died in 1836 in Russell Co., VA) were the parents of James Jessee--their tenth child-- see I.2) and Rebecca Jessee-- their twelfth child--(see I.3), and grandparents of Nancy Jessee (see I.6) and Anna Gose (see I.7). John, Sr. is listed as a Revolutionary soldier and is in the DAR Patriot Index. He came to Russell Co., VA by March 1791 from Caswell Co., NC, based on a deed date. The Jessee's are of Welsh extraction, originally from Northern Wales at Denbigh in Denbigshire, Wales. This is based on the coat of arms description of the early Jessee families.

The parents of John Jessee, Sr. and his wife, Frances Lea, have not been established. However, Thomas McNeil's will in Caswell Co., NC was dated Apr. 20, 1781, proved Dec. 1782, and names Naney McNeil (I.-1.above) and William (Wilson) Vermillion as heirs. The will also names a George Lea, son of William Lea, as an executor. William Lea could be the father of Frances Lea and George could be her brother, or these Lea's could be relatives of Frances.

John Jessee Sr.'s son, David--the fifth child--born 1783 in NC, married Catherine (Katie) Banner, born 1788 in Grayson Co., VA, and their daughter, Nancy, married Fleming Burk, Jr. Catherine's parents are John Banner (Sr.) and Elizabeth Rachenpaugh who appear to have been born in the 1760's. John Banner, (Sr.)

parents were Henry Banner and Elizabeth Martin who would appear to have been born around the 1730's.

Note 2. (1.5. above) (Browning information contributed by James W. Browning, 7753 Via Sorrento, Burbank, CA 91504.) Francis Browning and his wife Elizabeth Vermillion married in 1775 In Caswell Co., NC, and came to that part of Washington Co., VA which became Russell Co. (1787) in 1782. Francis Browning was born in Culpepper Co., VA on Nov. 24, 1753 and went to Caswell co., (then Orange) NC, with his father when fifteen years of age. On Mar. 9, 1778, shortly after Caswell was erected from Orange, Francis entered 150 acres of land on Storeys Creek between and claimed by his brother Jonathan and their father. The grant for this parcel was recorded on Mar. 3, 1779. Francis served six months with a NC militia unit during the Revolutionary War and, on Dec. 20, 1779, sold his 150 acres before moving his family to the area near present day Jonesboro, TN. As stated above, Francis moved his family a final time and settled on 180 acres which he patented in Washington Co., VA in November 1782. Francis Browning died in Russell Co. on July 18, 1855.

John Browning, the father of Francis Browning, was born c1728 or earlier in Culpepper Co., VA, a son of Francis Browning, Sr. Although no records have been found to verify this relationship, a preponderance of evidence exists to support it. Materials published during the mid-nineteenth century fftates that John served in both the French and Indian War and the Revolution and that he married Elizabeth Demarest c1744 or later. Elizabeth was a daughter of Jan Demarest who was a descendant of a New York/New Jersey immigrant French Huguenot family whose lineage has been traced though England, France, Belgium and The Netherlands. The Demarest line includes participants in the Crusades and the Emperor Charlemagne. As with his relationship to his father, the marriage of John Browning to Elizabeth Demarest has not been verified by records. That he did marry is evidenced, nevertheless, by his having had nine children, namely: Francis, John, William, Joshua, Anna, Phebe, Siney, Clara and Milicent, who were living at the time of his death. John Browning's first wife died before or shortly after he moved his family to NC In 1768. He married second Susannah, the widow of Joseph Boren. John moved again c1785 to Greene Co., GA where he acquired a considerable amount of land before his death in October or November 1803.

The early life and ancestry of Francis Browning, Sr., the father of John Browning, has not been definitely determined. Some writers in the nineteenth and early wentieth centuries stated that Francis descended from a William Browning who came to the Virginia Colony in 1622 with his father John. Although records of the Virginia Colony contain a number of references to this John Browning and his son, no mention is made of possible members of generations between William and Francis in extant records of Virginia counties. In fact, the quit rent rolls of Virginia taken in 1704, do not include any Brownings. Researchers during the past fifteen years or so have found records, evidently unknown to earlier writers, which show that Francis Browning probably descended from a Thomas Browning who brought his family from England to Virginia c1657 and moved a few years later to Maryland. Although Francis Browning,

Sr.'s connection to this Maryland family has not been proven by any specific records, a pound preponderance of evidence points to the relationship. Published materials also state that Francis was born c1700 and married a Miss Lloyd c1720, one writer even stated that his wife' s name was Elizabeth Lloyd. Evidence indicates that Francis was born much carlier than 1700 but extant records do not mention his marrying a Lloyd nor that his wife was named Elizabeth. In a record of a sale of land in SpotsylYania County by Francis to Edward Rowzee, Mary, the wife of Francis Browning, cknowledged the sale. Francis Browning, Sr. died in Culpeper County in Aprll or May 1768.

Elizabeth Vermillion, who married Francis Browning, was born in 1758-- one of six children (two females four males)--in Prince George Co., MD and died in Russell Co., VA on Aug. 27, 1838; and was the daughter of William Vermillion (born July 27, 1723) nd Ann Wilson. The Vermillions are reported to be of Scotch extraction. William ermillion was the son and eighth child of Giles Vermill (ion) born c1686, a servant to ames Green at age 13 in Prince George Co., MD. He married Jane _____ and as the father of nine children (five sons - four daughters) including William ermillion--Elizabeth Vermillion' s father.

Elizabeth Vermillion's brother, William Wilson [born c1750), was the father of essee Vermillion who marrled Nancy Burk, (I.I. above). William Wilson Vermillion died arch 5, 1824 in Lee County and Nancy McNeil died in 1825, also in Lee County. hey had married in Caswell Co. NC July 18, 1778, and lived in Russell Co, VA and ossibly TN.

Another brother, Jessee Vermillion, (Sr.) also came to Russell Co., VA. He was orn Oct. 25, 1752 in Prince George Co., MD and died Nov. 2, 1840 in Russell Co. essee married Mary Scott In Washington Co., VA (now Russell Co.) on Oct. 23, 1783. ary was born March 30, I766 and died Feb. 20, 1850. (Their daughter, Rebecca, arried John Burk, one of the orlglnal Russell Co. Burk brothers who came from GA.) ore background information in "Southwest Virginia Ancestors Vol 9, spring l995 No. , Route 2, Box 307, Clintwood, VA, 24228, Ph. 703/926-6837, article by Jack Hockett.

1.4. Mary (Polly) Burk born June 1772 in GA, died before 1840. she married William cKinney who was born May 20, 1775 and died In 1850. He was the brother of enrys wife, Mary McKinney, and they may have gone to Pulaski Co., KY with Mary olly's brother, Henry. After Mary Polly died, he married a Taletha. William McKinney ay have had a hrother James McKinney who, in 1789, paid for William Cowan on 5 acres in Russell Co. In 1820, a Daniel and William McKinney had land in assells Woods and on Copper Creek, Russell Co. Their known children:

I.1. Jane/Eliza McKinney, born 1794-1800, died _____. Married Charles owrey Richardson on Feb. 6, 1822 in Pulaski Co., KY.

I.2. Patience McKinney born c. 1800, died _____. Married Jonathan Debord

on Jan. 22, 1820, Pulaski Co., KY.

1.3. Fleming MCKinney born c1804 in VA, died _____ . Married (1) Delilah Gragg, and (2) Dorcas _____.

I.4. William D. McKinney born 1805-1806, died _____. Married Cynenia or Cyreria _____ Pulaski Co., KY

I.5. Bales/Baylis/Baylus W. McKinney, born 1810-1815, Pulaski Co., KY, died before 1870 Census. Married Jane Kelley on Mar. 29, 1839 in Wayne Co., KY.

1.6. John Watson McKinney, born Nov.11, 1810-1811 in Pulaski Co., KY, died around 1901 in Pike Co., IN. Married Rebecca Pitman 1833 or 1835 In Pulaski Co., KY.

H.5. John Burk

Note: Additional information on John Burk, below, was provided by Mary Skelton, deceased, of Marietta, GA and Iris Lambert Hall, 2819 5th Av., Puebelo, CO 81003.

H.5. John Burk, born August 21, 1779, died August 1, 1860, buried in family plot on farm. Many years later a grandson of John and Rebecca Burke--Robert F. Burke--had their remains moved to Mt. Horeb Cemetery. He also had a tombstone erected. Marriage 1. Rebecca Vermillion, born Russell co., VA Dec. 28, 1795, died Jan. 16, 1852, in Adams Co. IL. She was the daughter of Jessee Vermillion, born Oct. 25, 1752 Prince Ceorge Co., MD and died Nov. 2, 1840, Russell Co., VA. (Revolutionary War soldier, W6362, and brother of Elizabeth Vermillion) and Mary Scott (born in Washington Co, VA, now Russell Co., on March 30, 1766 and died in Rusell Co. on Feb. 20, 1850.) Mary and Jessee were married Oct. 23, 1783 in Russell Co., and their other children were; (1) Nancy, born July 28, 1784; (2) James, born Sept. 13, 1787; 3) Wilson, born Nov. 5, 1789; (4) William, born Apr. 30, 1792; (5) Jessee, born May 2, 1795; and ;) Mary Polly, born Dec. 25, 1801 and may have married a Litton. Marriage 2. Jennie Fleshner, on July 13, 1853, a German immigrant girl of 17 and he was 74 and they had 5 children. His widow remarrled soon after his death.

John and Rebecca emigrated to IL about 1830, settling in Schuyler Co., verified by census records for that year. The family story is that the family returned to VA almost immediately, but returned to IL a second time soon after. There is also rumored a possible third round trip. By 1840 they were settled in Adams Co., IL, adjoining Schuyler Co., where they remained until death. Children: The first 12 children were born in Russell Co. VA, the 13th child was born in IL--all to John and Rebecca. John's second marriage resulted in five more children, born in IL.

I.1. Nancy Burk, born April 4, 1808, died Dec. 25, 1839. Married Mitchell Alexander, Russell Co., VA, and they went to IL.

I.2. Fleming Burk, born Nov. 20, 1809, VA, died (will) Jan. 28, or Feb. 2, 1875 in

Adams Co., IL. Married Sarah Horney, Dec. 27, 1832--she was born Feb. 1, 1812 in NC and died c1880-82. Her father was Samuel Horney of NC who came to Schuyler Co., IL in 1825.

I.3. Jessee Vermillion Burk, born Oct. 8, 1811, VA, died May 23, 1884 in Lebanon, VA, while on a visit but was living in Schuyler Co.,IL. Married Martha J. Shoemaker (Shumaker) born c1816 in Russell Co.., VA, and died in 1877.

I.4. Elizabeth Burk, born c1812, VA, died Sept. 4, 1867. Married William L. Manlove March 23, 1831 in Schuyler Co., IL; later lived in Adams Co., IL. Manlove was born c1805 in NC.

I.5. William H. Burk, born Oct. 18, 1813, died Mar. 11, 1889. Married Margaret Balfour who was born 1821 in KY, lived in Adams Co., IL.

I.6. Martha Burk born 1817, died _____ , married Charles Ward.

I.7. James Burk, born Dect 29, 1817, VA, died Oct. 21, 1853. Married Mary Ann Pyle on March 8, 1840, then marrLed Nancy K. Simms .

1.8. Rachel Burk, born Sept. 23, 1818, died May 31, 1898. Married James J. Smart.

I.9. Eliza Burk, born c1821 in VA., died _____. Married William Cain, born 1815 in Ohio, and lived in Adams Co., IL.

I.10. Leah Burk, born April 27, 1823 and dled Dec. 26, 1870. Married Clemons Robbins, then married Robert L. Thompson.

I. 11. Peter Harvey Burk, born March 10, 1828, died Aprll 25, 1859. Married Sarah J. Marshall In IL.

I.12. John A. Burk, Jr., born c1829, died in 1850.

I .13. David Burk, born c1831 in IL, died _____. Married Eliza Jane Marshall on Oct. 28, 1854 in Adams Co., IL.

By wife No. 2

I.14. Sarah Burk, born c1854 and died Dec. 1, 1914, Married Rolf Wurts Buss on Feb 8, 1873. Reported to have changed her name to Janna to reflect her German Heritage.

I.15. Henry Burk, born c1857, married Lena Ellenmeyer on Feb. 13, 1883 reported to have changed his given name to Heinrich. He died in 1943 and is buried at Trinitv Lutheran Church. Golden, Adams Co., IL.

I .16 . Anne Burk, born c1859, married Ed Harms Goudschaal on Feb 18 , 1877, and changed her given name to Antje George after her grandmother She died July 6, 1953 and is buried at Trinity Lutheran Church .

I. 17 Unknown Burk

I. 18 Unknown Burk

JOHN BURKE
Contributed by Phyllis Burwitz
(from: Pike Co. Historical Review - August 1995)

John Burke
Bond dated 3 May I 786, signed by Phillip Owens and John (X) Burk, Bedford (Co. VA. Died 29 Mar I 839, Lee Co VA
Mary Stevens
B. 1767, Bedford Co, VA died 30 Oct 1846, Lee Co. VA

1. Lydia Burke, b. I I Jan I 788
2. John Burke, b. 15 Jan I790
3. Cathenne 'Caty ' (Phepps), b. 15 Mar 17~2
4. Thomas Burke, b. 2 Sep 1793, d. 8 Aug. I 856, Clara, Washington Co. VA according to his will.
5. Robert Burke, b. 29 Sep 1797
6. Lucy Burke, b. 9 Aug I800, married Reuben Anderson
7. David Burke, b. I I Apr 1804.

On I 9 August I 8 I 8, in the County of Washington, Commonwealth of Virginia, John Burke, age 60 years, made application for a pension. That he enlisted at Hagertown, Maryland as a private under Captain Thomas Beal of the First Maryland Regiment on continental establishment, commanded by Colonel Thomas Rawlings in the year 1779 for one year. He continued on the service at Port Pittsburg in the 9th Virginia Regiment for three years, when he was removed to Annapolis under General Smallwood Was discharged at Annapolis, Maryland. The troops with which he serves were at Fort Pitt, Fort McIntosh and Detroit, for the purpose, as he understood, of keeping the Indians in check.

John spent the greater part of his time while in service at these forts and was not engaged in any battles fought with the British. (pension # 14723)

Mary made application for widow's pension, 17th June I 844, in Lee County, VA, and it was granted. On 17th day of June, Thomas Burk, a resident of Lee County, VA.

ppeared before Joseph Doff, Justice of the peace, age fifty one years of age in September, made this affidavit, that he is the son of John and Mary Burk and the ourth child born to them. Her declaration was taken by Joseph Doff, Justice of the peace, (Order bk 5, pages 322 & 323).

The children are mentioned along with their birthday in the pension application.

21 st March, 1848, Thomas Burk was made administrator of the estate of Mary Burk He said that Mary Burk was the widow of John Burk, Revolutionary War and she received a pension. That she died 30th day of October, I 846 and that she left 7 children only whose names are John Burk, Thomas Burk, Lidia Burk, Catherine Phipps, Robert Burk, Lucy Anderson, and David Burk and that they still survive. (OBK 6, p95).

(Lee County and Adjacent Counties, vol. two by Hattie Muncie Bates). The book is ocated in the library, Jonesville, VA.

"Genealogies of Virginia Families," Vol. IV of Tyler's Quarterly, pp 824-30 provides will copies and information on Henry's children and some of their descendants. This and other family information on the children of Henry and Judith includes:

G.I. John Burk, born Feb. 27, 1720/21 in Middlesex Co. VA, (parish Register of Christ Church Parish, p. 107.) and died between his will date of Jan. 31, 1788 and its presentation to the Feb. 1790 Caroline Co. court. The name of his wife is not known, but one grandson carried the middle name of Muse. 0ther clues to her identity may be in his will witnesses: Elizabeth Button, Caty Faulkner, Rosanna Pentvin, James Suttin. John Burk had two sons and a daughter:

H.1. Henry Burk, died in 1803 intestate, apparently without wife or children, and his estate was administered by brother Thomas in Albermarle Co., VA.

H.2. Thomas Burk, died intestate on Jan. 24, 1807. He married (1) Ann A. Gray, the daughter of Peggy and William Fauntleroy Gray (died 1792, Caroline Co.), oldest son of James Gray (died 1768) and Sarah Fauntleroy (died 1775). Sarah was the daughter of Col. William and Apphia (Bushrod) Fauntleroy. Their children were:

I.1. John Muse Burk who married Sophia Woolfolk on May 21, 1817 (and this line is linked to the Burkes of Burke and Herbert Bank, Alexandria, VA).

I.2. William Fauntleroy Grey F. Burk, believed to have died early

I.3. Thomas Henry Burk, born Oct. 3, 1800, married Susan Elizabeth Knox Washington on Dec. 5, 1821 and she was the daughter of Maj. George Washington (1775-1815) and Elizabeth Court. Thomas died Mar. 27, 1829 leaving a wife and four infant children. He and his wife had lived at "Palesline" and his death was recorded at "Pine Forest" which was the estate of Maj. Washington and which has been described as "an elegant l9th century mansion" in Caroline Co. that is now in ruins. Only one of Thomas Henry's children lived to maturity, George Washington Burke (1823-1896) of "Braynefield," Caroline Co., who had children by three wives--with two of the wives being his first cousins: (1) on July 2, 1844 to Dorothea Brayne Washington (1822-1849) daughter of Col . John Washington (1800-1850) and Anne Hawes (1805-1863); (2) on Nov. 28, 1850 to Eliza F. Taliaferro (1833-1878) daughter of William and Eliza (Washington) Taliaferro; and (3) on Nov. 1, 1882 to Betty C. DeJarnette (1851-1930).

After Ann A. Gray's death, Thomas then married (2) Frances Holloday who was born March 1, 1773 and died in 1804, no children; and (3) Elizabeth "Betsy" Muse Pierce whom he marred on MAY 5, 1805.

"Virginia Public Claims, Caroline Co.," (Ashercrombie and Slatten) lists a John and a Thomas Burk in the 1782 era. These appear to be John, son of Henry, and John's second son Thomas.

ROWAN COUNTY, N.C.
MARRIAGES



ROBERT HOMER KNOTTS, SR.
RT. NO. 1 BOX 230
SALISBURY, N. C. 2814
1-704-633-6169

LE SURNAME	MALE GIVEN NAME	FEMALE SURNAME	FEMALE GIVEN NAME	MO	DA	YEAR	REEL #	PAGE #	DESCRIPTION
NN	JOSH WESLY	LYERLY	MARY E	11	4	1855	23	107	
NN	JOSH WESTLEY	LYERLY	MARY E	11	4	1855	23	107	
NN	JOSH WESTLY	LYERLY	MARY E	11	4	1855	20	1312	
NN	WILLIAM F	VANDERBURG	BETSEY	9	7	1865	20	1313	
NN	WILLIAM F	VANDERBURG	BETSEY	9	7	1865	23	361	
NTAIN	ABRAHAM	RENSHAW	NANCY	12	8	1814	20	1315	
NTAIN	ROBERT	RENSHAW	SARAH	1	18	1775	20	1316	
NTIN	JAMES	UNKNOWN	UNKNOWN	6	23	1763	20	1317	
NTIN	JOHN	MCCLURE	MARY	1	16	1767	20	1318	
NTIN	JOHN	ALLISON	DELIA	12	21	1819	20	1319	
NTING	BOSWELL C	KENNEDAY	MARGARET	6	20	1852	20	1320	
NTING	BOSWELL C	KENNEDAY	MARGARET	6	20	1852	23	24	
NTON	THOMAS	CANIDY	PATIENCE	2	31	1808	20	1355	
NTON	WILLIAM	COWAN	MARY	1	3	1793	20	1321	
RCK	WILLIAM W	AUSTIN	MARY JANE	12	27	1838	20	1322	
RDEAU	JACOB	MOORE	MARTHA JANE	6	12	1866	23	200	COHAB
RGESS	MOSES	GRAVES	RACHEL	8	17	1833	20	1323	
RGIES	EDWARD	WEHMON	NELLEY	5	31	1817	20	1324	
RGIN	BENJAMIN	MAN	LEAR	11	18	1772	20	1325	
RHART	HENRY	LOOKABILL	BARBARA	2	17	1814	20	1336	
RK	ABRAHAM	WAGGONER	ELIZABETH	2	24	1789	20	1286	
RK	EDWARD	LUSH	MARY	9	26	1813	20	1326	
RKE	EDMUND	COWAN	REBECCA C	10	24	1854	20	1327	
RKE	EDMUND	COWAN	REBECCA C	10	24	1854	23	84	
RKE	HENRY	YOUNG	CATHARINE	1	12	1798	20	654	
RKE	HENRY	YOUNG	MARY	12	20	1809	20	1328	
RKE	JOHN B	COWAN	JANE	12	12	1816	20	1329	
RKE	JOHN P	BARBER	ELIZABETH W	5	5	1843	20	1330	
RKE	JOSEPH	GRANT	MARGARET	12	29	1766	20	1331	
RKE	JOSEPH K	UNKNOWN	UNKNOWN	1	8	1857	20	1332	
RKE	WILLIAM	COWAN	POLLY	10	20	1812	20	1333	
RKE	WILLIAM P	BROWN	SARAH E	1	2	1855	20	1334	
RKE	WILLIAM P	BROWN	SARAH E	1	2	1855	23	86	
RKHARD	GEORGE	KIPLEY	MARY	6	24	1783	20	1335	
RKHARDT	HENRY	LOOKABILL	BARBARA	2	17	1814	20	1336	
RKHEAD	JAMES C H	COUGHENOUR	MARGARET	5	18	1853	20	1337	
RKHEART	JOHN	CARNE	NELLY	1	23	1820	20	1338	
RNES	ALFRED	VALENTINE	MARY A	6	18	1854	20	1339	
RNES	ALFRED	VALENTINE	MARY A	6	18	1854	23	72	
RNES	RANSOM	GRIMES	JANE	7	23	1854	20	1341	
RNES	RANSOM	GRIMES	JANE	7	23	1854	23	74	
RNS	C B	MCLAUGHLIN	M L	5	8	1867	14	845	CERT
RNS	JOHN	LOPP	MARY	4	8	1794	20	1342	
ROUGHS	CALEB	BARBER	SALLY	6	20	1800	20	1350	
ROUGHS	RICHARD	POOL	NANCY C	7	16	1839	20	1347	
RRAGE	WILLIAM	PARKS	HULDA	9	26	1803	20	1343	
RREGE	GEORGE P	PIERCE	MARIAH	9	15	1853	20	1344	
RREGE	GEORGE P	PIERCE	MARIAH	9	15	1853	23	55	
RRIS	JOSEPH T	DOBBINS	ELIZABETH	12	22	1824	20	1345	
RRIS	JOSHUS	DUFFY	ELIS	3	24	1810	20	1346	
BURROUGHS	CHARLES	RINSHAW	NANCY	10	18	1793	20	1351	
BURROUGHS	RICHARD	LYERLY	SAVANNA	2	2	1854	20	1353	
BURROUGHS	RICHARD	LYERLY	SAVANNA	2	2	1854	23	66	
BURROWS	CHARLES	HADEN	ELIZABETH	1	13	1804	20	1348	

G. L. D. Wyatt

Deed

Homestead

Personal Prop.

This deed of Homestead Made by G. L. D. Wyatt of the County of Tazewell and State of Virginia. Witnesseth that the said G L D Wyatt doth by these presents declare his intention to hold free from levy Seizure garnishee or sale for all debts whatsoever except in such cases as the law expressly subjects the same, the following personal property to wit One Sorrel Horse Valued at $50.00 one Cow Valued at $20.00 To have and to hold to myself and household according to an act of the General Assembly of Virginia known as the homestead act, approved the 27th day of June 1870 Witness my hand Seal the 26th day of February 1874

G. L. D. Wyatt (Seal)

Virginia; In the Clerks Office of Tazewell County Court Feby 26th 1874

This deed of homestead by G. L. D. Wyatt on personal property, was this day presented in the office and acknowledged by the Wyatt to be his act and deed and admitted to record. Teste

R B Gillespie D.

Jas. M Bowman

Deed

Homestead

Personal Prop.

This deed of homestead made this 12th day of March 1874 by James Bowman of the County Tazewell and State of Virginia: Witnesseth, that the said James Bowman doth by these presents declare his intention to hold free from levy Seizure garnishee or sale for any whatsoever, except in such cases as the law expressly subjects the same the following list of personal property to wit: One yoke of oxen Valued at $50.00 Two Milch Cows $45.00 four Hogs $6.00 Household & Kitchen furniture $15.00 Farming Utensils $2.50. To have and to hold to myself and household according to an act of the General Assembly of Virginia known as the homestead act approved June 27th 1870. Witness my hand and Seal the day and year above written.

James M Bowman (Seal)

Virginia; In the Clerks Office of Tazewell County Court March 12th 1874

This deed of homestead by James M Bowman on personal property, was this day presented in the office and acknowledged by the said Bowman to be his act & deed and admitted to record.

Teste R. B. Gillespie. D.

Geo. S Smith Assignee

vs

James Burk Bankrupt

Geo. W Stallard Register

In the District Court of the United State, For the District of Virginia

In the Matter of

James Burk

Bankrupt

In Bankruptcy

District of Virginia: SS:

Know all men by these presents, that George S Smith of the Town of Marion in the County of Smythe, and State of Virginia in said District has been duly appointed Assignee in said Matter Now, therefore, I, Jno. W. Stallard, a Register of said Court, by Virtue of the Authority vested in me by the 14th Section of an act of Congress entitled An act to establish a Uniform System of Bankruptcy throughout the United States, approved March 2, 1867 do hereby convey and Assign to the said George S Smith Assignee as foresaid, all the estate, Real and Personal, of the said James Burk Bankrupt, aforesaid, including all the property, of whatever Kind, of which he was interested, or entitled to have on the 15th day of January A.D. 1874, with all his Deeds, Books and papers relating thereto, excepting such property as is exempted from the operations of this Assignment by the provisions of said 14th Section of said Act, To have and to hold all the foregoing premises to the said George S Smith and his heirs forever; In trust

Instrument to be recorded forthwith

Given under my hand this 14th day of July 1874

Test R. B. Gillespie. D.

conveyance freely and without any fear or compulsion of her husband and I further certify that I know the persons who made the said acknowledgements to be the same individuals described in and who executed the said conveyance

J. M. Burns J P prect. No 1
Wayne Co Texas
and Notary Public.

Virginia: In the Clerk's Office of Tazewell County Court July 17th 1873
This Deed of Bargain & Sale from Henry F Peery and Mary P Peery his wife was presented this day in the Office with the acknowledgements and privy examinations annexed and admitted to record.

Teste
R B Gillespie C

This Deed made the 20th day of June in the year 1873 between James W. Thompson and Mary his wife of the first part and A J May of the other part. Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of five hundred Dollars, to said James W. Thompson & Mary his wife, in hand paid grant unto the said A J May the following described tracts or parcels of land adjoining each other lying and being in Tazewell County & State of Virginia, on the North side of the Rich Mountain adjoining the lands formerly owned by John C Hopkins & A A Spotts being about one mile South of the Town of Jeffersonville. The first tract or parcel of land containing Seven or Twelve Acres more or less and being the same lot or piece of land conveyed by D. W. Benham & wife to James McBrown by Deed dated the 24th day of August 1858 which Deed is of record in the Clerks office of Tazewell County Court Deed Book 12 page 476 for courses & distances of said piece of land reference is made to said Deed, The second piece containing one Acre and 39 poles more or less upon which there is a dwelling house and being the premises conveyed by John W Johnston & wife to James McBrown by Deed bearing date the 4th day of March 1859 and recorded in the Clerks office of Tazewell County Court in Deed Book No 12 page 480 for courses & distances of said piece of land reference is made to the Deed from John W Johnston & wife to said Brown. The third piece or parcel of land containing between four & and five Acres, and being the same piece of land conveyed by D. W. Benham to James McBrown by Deed bearing date the 28th day of March 1860 and of record in the said Clerks office in Deed Book No 13 page 105 for courses and distances of said piece of land reference is made to said Deed The fourth piece or parcel of land containing One and a half Acres and being the same land conveyed by John C Hopkins & wife to said James McBrown by Deed bearing date 30th day of July 1866 and of record in Deed Book 13 page 621 Clerks office of said County: All of said tracts sold and conveyed by said James McBrown & wife to said James W Thompson by Deed bearing date on the 9th day of May 1868 and of record in the County Court of Tazewell County in Deed Book 13 page 645 to which reference is made for a more full & accurate discription of said Tracts of land. And the said James W Thompson and Mary his wife do Covenant to and with the said A J May that they will Warrant generally the property hereby conveyed. Witness the following Signatures & Seals

James W Thompson (Seal)
M Thompson (Seal)

This day [illegible] Thompson the wife of James Thompson whose name

From

These Be Thine ~~Guns~~ Arms

Forever — 35 Centuries

of Burks

by Bob Burke

Ok City atty

001
04/08/01 SUN 18:03 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY

77. JAMES BURKE (c.1710-1782)
THE FATHER OF BURKES GARDEN

A man who loved the land
Because he saw that it was fair;
He tilled it, and planted a garden
And left his name embedded there.

James Burke is a legendary figure of history in southwestern Virginia. He was born in either Goochland or Orange County, Virginia or possibly in Ireland before his father, John Bourk, came to America. He had at least three brothers, William, Thomas, and Richard.

James first married Mary "Polly" Bane in Chester County, Pennsylvania on July 11, 1730. His second wife was Lucretia Griffith. In 1742 at the age of 32, James was a member of the Augusta County militia. Augusta County encompassed much of western Virginia until the latter part of the 18th century. That same year James bought land on Goose Creek near the Roanoke River in what is now Roanoke County. He began a rugged frontier life filled with danger and adventure. James was one of the first three white men to build a home in Roanoke County.

James had at least ten children: James Jr., Sarah, who married Captain Samuel Wilson, Benjamin, Joseph, Mary, a daughter who married William Brookshire, a daughter who married a Coleman, Naomi, who married Samuel Pepper, John Edward, and Thomas. James was to later disinherit James Jr. because of "disobedience and undutifulness". Some historians theorize that James was sympathetic to the British in the Revolutionary War and disinherited James Jr. because he joined the American army during the war.

From his home on Goose Creek, James ventured deeper into the frontier to explore the areas of southwestern Virginia that no white man had ever seen. He farmed and hunted a wide area of land west of the Blue Ridge Mountains. He apparently was a rough character. He was indicted by the Augusta County grand jury for "common swearing" and "prophaning God's name in public" in both 1746 and 1747. In 1746, the court appointed him to work on a new road in the frontier. In

cases. When a handful of other settlers decided to have their land surveyed, James joined the survey party of Colonel Thomas L. Preston. In the fall of 1748, the party was surveying land in what is now Tazewell County when a heavy snow forced them to break camp and suspend their work for the year. After cooking breakfast, James cleared away the place where their fire had been and planted a lot of potato peelings, covering them lightly with brush. The following spring or summer, the survey crew returned to the area and found a large bed of potatoes where the peelings had been planted. They named the valley "Burke's Garden", a name that is still used today.

"Burke's Garden" is said to be one of the most beautiful settings in America. It is an elliptically shaped valley lying between Rich and Garden mountains in what is now Tazewell County, Virginia. The valley is almost entirely surrounded by mountains. Local historians to this day credit James Burke with being the first white man known to have traveled this region of southwestern Virginia. James built a cabin in the valley to provide shelter on his many hunting trips into the area. "Burke's Garden" was full of buffalo, elk and deer and was a perfect paradise for wildlife with wild pea-vine and bluegrass growing four or five feet high.

James's discovery of "Burke's Garden" has been the subject of much writing and folklore in the last two centuries. David Johnston in "The History of the Middle New River Settlements", Huntington, West Virginia, 1906, says James hunted and explored the wilderness for weeks at a time and that the discovery of the secluded and fertile valley was purely accidental. Johnston says James wounded an elk and followed the animal into the valley. Tradition says James spent his first night in the valley at a point marked by a white-thorn bush at a spring near a home occupied by Rufus Thompson in 1906.

In September 1850, the Jeffersonville Democrat carried an account of James's discovery of "Burke's Garden". The story, based on "well-authenticated tradition", states that James "descended a mountain late one evening, accompanied by his dogs and gun, and erected his camp near a tinkling fountain, breaking for the first time the primeval solitude that had

04/08/01 SUN 18:04 FAX 304 293 4032 COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY 002

reigned in this dell since creation's birth, the undisturbed genius of the woods. At every stroke of his axe in the gnarled oak or smooth poplar, echo, aroused from her lair, answered loud, and flew shrinking back into her covered recess, as if mad at the rude invasion." The 1850 newspaper story also called James "an excellent hunter and pioneer of the Daniel Boone style".

On September 20, 1748, in Roanoke County, James bought 400 acres of land where the town of Salem now stands on the bank of a stream still known as Burke Spring. The author of the history of Roanoke County calls James "the forerunner of civilization" in that section of the state.

In 1749, James was selected to work on a new road over the Blue Ridge Mountains to the capital in Richmond. In 1753, land records show that James sold his land on Goose Creek in Roanoke County and moved his family to "Burke's Garden" and built a "fort" that was called Burke's Fort. It was a haven for whites trying to escape Indian raids. The few inhabitants of southwestern Virginia were in constant fear of Indian attacks. In 1754, court records show that James was taken prisoner by the Indians but somehow escaped without being scalped. Tradition has it that while James was off on a long hunting trip, possibly as far as the Cumberland Gap, the Indians attacked and killed many of his neighbors in July, 1755. Colonel George Washington, then commander of the Virginia Regiment, was determined to punish the Indians. Captain William Preston kept the journal for Washington and related an interview with James who gave him information about the Indians. Preston described "Burke's Garden" as "a tract of land of 5,000 or 6,000 acres, as rich and fertile as any I ever saw, as well watered with many beautiful streams and is surrounded with mountains almost impassable." Later in 1774, a report to Colonel William Preston told about Indian mischief at Burke's Fort. "This morning we met two poor little boys who escaped from the Indians last night. They saw five of the Lybrooks children get scalped in a canoe. The three Indians were entirely naked without either blankets or match coats."

Records do not show that James ever owned the land where his cabin was built in Burkes Garden. Controversy surrounds

the land even today. [illegible]
author was reminded by several longtime residents that James "got beat out of his land". James agreed to show Colonel James Patton ten to twenty thousand acres of unclaimed land in exchange for a patent on 400 acres of his choice in Burkes Garden. There is no doubt that Patton never fulfilled his promise to James. In the attic of the Staunton, Virginia courthouse are old depositions taken of James and other witnesses in June of 1772. The statements were made in connection with a lawsuit over the land. The famous litigation lasted more than fifty years before the grandchildren of the original parties finally settled their differences. The testimony in the litigation proves that James had been promised his choice of land in Burkes Garden but never received title to the land. Prominent witnesses told the court that James had insisted that his agreement with Patton be in writing. One witness testified he had seen and signed the document which had been lost. Nevertheless, James was uneducated and did not have the influence necessary to regain the land that he had discovered in Burkes Garden. His signature consisted only of the initials "JB". Shortly after Valentine's Day in 1756, James gave up any hope of establishing ownership to his land and moved south to another new frontier.

Some historians report that James and his wife were killed by Indians in 1756. I have found and documented his tracks for another twenty seven years.

In late 1760, James paid 20 shillings for 440 acres of fertile farmland near the Yadkin River in Rowan County, North Carolina. That county had been formed in 1753. Salisbury, the county seat, was for decades the westernmost county seat in the colonies. The original land grant to James Burke came from Lord Granville. In 1663 King Charles II had given eight of his closest supporters large tracts of land which are now North and South Carolina. In 1728, King George II bought the interest of seven of the landholders and established Carolina as a crown colony. Lord Granville would not sell. He set up land offices and used agents to sell his land which was sixty miles wide and stretched from the Atlantic to the Pacific. He sold roughly the north half of what is now North Carolina.

In 1760, Rowan County was truly a frontier. Squire Boone

04/09/01 MON 18:09 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY 001

and his family, including son, Daniel, left Pennsylvania and came to Rowan County, seeking more "elbow room". The Boones lived only a few miles from the James Burke land. Rowan County has never suffered a major loss of land and court records, making it relatively easy to track the Burkes after 1760. In the Court of Common Pleas in Salisbury in October, 1765, James was paid by the county for killing "woolfs, panthers, and cats". Obviously, the land was so wild, the government had to pay farmers to kill off animals that were a threat to inhabitants and livestock. In October of the following year, James was appointed along with 11 other men to form a jury and lay out a new road from the Shallow Ford on the Yadkin River to the Etkin Ford. That same week, James also made another claim for killing "woolfs, catts, and panthers". (Their spelling wasn't too great).

On February 15, 1770, James and eight neighbors were ordered by the Court to lay out a road from "Mr. Hart's store, crossing the Yadkin at Yallow Banks Ford and from thence to Edward Rigs new cut road and on to the head of Forbushes Creek". That same morning, the same judge appointed Daniel Boone and several of his neighbors to lay off a road from the Shallow ford to Millers house and to find "the nearest and best way through the great gap of the Brushey Mountains". That no doubt was a reference to the Cumberland Gap which Boone led thousands of settlers through into Kentucky and spurred the westward expansion of America in the late 1700's. After Boone discovered the old Indian trail leading through the mountains to Kentucky, he came back to Rowan County and led several of his neighbors westward. The Burkes stayed in North Carolina, at least for awhile.

James appears on the Surry County tax rolls in the fall of 1774. The family continued to live in Surry County as war loomed on the horizon.

James Jr. was appointed as a junior officer, an ensign, as the Revolutionary War spread in March, 1776. He signed up with a light horse company commanded by Captain Jesse Walton. His 16 year old son, John, enlisted the same day and served with his dad. In an affidavit signed in 1832 in a pension application, John said he and his dad served in Rowan, Surry, and Wilkes County and he was "under the strict control of my

father since I was so young." James Jr. was killed in action [illegible]
August of 1776. History does not tell us where he died or where he is buried. But, the Surry County records report the probate of his estate in October of 1776. In 1778, son, John, daughter, Anny, and wife, Amey, were listed as buyers of portions of his estate.

John continued to serve as a spy in North and South Carolina until the end of the war. He served under Captain Samuel Johnston and Captain Alex Gordon. In 1781, John was part of the march to Colombia with General Green. John was discharged on September 26, 1781 in Salisbury, North Carolina. In 1783, he was given 640 acres by the government of North Carolina for his war service. John lived in Rowan County until 1795 when he moved to Kentucky. He stayed there until 1811 and went west again to Wayne County, Indiana, where he lived when he applied for his Revolutionary War Pension in 1832. He died there 4 years later.

Many of the Burkes in Rowan County are buried in the Third Creek Presbyterian Church cemetery three miles north of Cleveland. That is the cemetery near the land where the Burkes lived in Rowan County. The church and graveyard were established in 1774 and the oldest marker is dated 1776.

James died in the winter of 1783. No one knows for sure where he is buried. The author's theory is that James was taken back to Rowan County and buried in the Third Creek Presbyterian Church cemetery where so many Burkes are buried. There is a blank headstone adjacent to the graves of James's son and daughter-in-law. The headstone is made from a slab of rock and is identical to stones placed in the cemetery during the same decade. There are several Burkes buried very close to the blank headstone. For some strange reason, the Burke and Griffith records end suddenly. There is not even a record of who bought James's 440 acres where he lived as his exciting and adventuresome life came to a close. He was 73 years old at his death. James left a legacy that lives on in southwestern Virginia as we approach the twenty first century.

002
COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY
04/09/01 MON 18:11 FAX 304 293 4082

BURKES IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR

The exploits of James and John Burke during the Revolutionary War were discussed in the previous chapter. However, Burkes from all over the colonies volunteered and fought for freedom from Britain. In fact, the whole Irish race threw its support behind the colonies and their fight. The Irish in England, led by great orator and member of Parliament, Edmund Burke, spoke and wrote openly of their defense of American independence.

Joseph Burke, who may have been James' son, was taken prisoner by the British, in the mountains of Henry County, Virginia in 1778.

George Burke was among the soldiers enrolled from Hartford, Connecticut.

John Burk was among the citizens who took the "Patriot's Oath" in January, 1778 in Montgomery and Washington counties in Maryland. The oath declared the severance of allegiance to the King of England and the desire for independence.

Francis Bourke signed a similar "Revolutionary Pledge" in Newburgh in Orange County, New York in 1775. Orange County also produced John Burk who appears on e rolls of the trips enlisted in that county during the war.

Private Connar Burke fought in June, 1775 with Captain George Nagel in Thompson's Rifle Battallion in Pennsylvania. John Burke of Rockingham County, Pennsylvania, was compensated by the "Board of War" for furnishing supplies for Revolutionary War troops.

In 1770, the "Association of the True Sons of Liberty" in Boston, toasted "the illustrious patriots of Ireland", including "Mr. Bourke". The toast obviously referred to Edmund Burke who was already trying to convince his fellow members of the British Parliament to allow American independence.

The Burkes served the young American navy well. Captain Burk and his ship, the "Warren", were captured in September, 1776, by the British frigate, "Milford", off the coast of Cape Cod. Captain Burk was apparently captured earlier in 1775. Documents in the Essex Institute in Salem, Massachusetts indicate that a Captain William Burke, commanding the

schooner, "Warren", of Marblehead, was captured by the Brit
British frigate, "Liverpool". Burke reportedly was held prisoner on a British ship at Halifax until his exchange for a British officer. Another captain Burke, commander of the schooner, "Constitution", was also captured by an enemy ship in August, 1776, off Salem.

The Burkes of Virginia showed up in force in the Revolutionary War. There are 78 entries in the war records of Virginia showing the involvement of Burkes, far more involvement that any other Irish family.

John Burk of Vermont volunteered for duty from his state.

After the war, as the young nation was growing westward, the Burkes were getting restless in the colonies and would soon start the long trek into a new frontier west of the Cumberland Gap.

003
COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY
04/09/01 MON 18:13 FAX 304 293 4082

78.JOHN EDWARD BURKE (1756-1815)

John Edward was born in "Burke's Garden" in what is now Tazewell County, Virginia in January, 1756. The information about the time of his birth and his parentage comes from an old family Bible found in Rowan County, North Carolina. He moved with his parents to Rowan County in 1760 and appeared as a landholder in the records of that county in 1788. In the 1790 census, the first official federal census, Edward, his wife, and son, James, lived in the Salisbury district of Rowan County.

Edward, like his father, James, had an eye for a good road. The Court of Common Pleas in February, 1785, appointed him as the "overseer" of the road from the head of Reedy creek to Devolt Mock's house.

Edward apparently had three sons: John B. (1780-?), James (c. 1785-1834), and Edward (1790-1872). James and John came westward to Arkansas shortly after 1800. Edward moved a few miles across the Yadkin River into what became Davidson County and died in 1872.

Edward was still in Rowan County when the census was taken in 1800 and again in 1810. He disappears after that and presumably died before 1820. There is no record of him heading westward with son, James, but that possibility cannot be ruled out. By 1810, the Burkes buried all their dead in the Third Creek cemetery and Edward would probably be buried there if he still lived in the area at the time of his death.

James was born in Rowan County, North Carolina in 1785. His father was John Edward. Around 1805 he married Elizabeth Fielder. The young family is nowhere to be found on the 1810 census. They had left North Carolina and presumably were on their way westward, probably going through the Cumberland Gap into Kentucky and Tennessee, on their way to Arkansas.

The most reliable documentation of what happened to the Burkes in North Carolina is found in the "History and Genealogy of the Morphew Family", in the Plainfield Public Library in Plainfield, Indiana. Mary Burke, the daughter of James Burke of Burkes Garden, married into the Morphew family. One of her descendants writes in the family history:

"At least 40 of James Burke's descendants left North Carolina in 1811, went up the Shawnee Trail, through Cook's Gap to New River, where part of James' family built a boat and went up the New and the Ohio to Cincinnati. The rest of James' family went through Moccasin Gap to Powells' Valley and took the Wilderness Trail to the Cumberland Gap into Kentucky and on north. James and John went to Arkansas in 1815."

James and Elizabeth had a son, William, who was born in Louisiana Territory in 1815. They were probably in what is now Sevier County, Arkansas because just six years later in 1821, James and his brother, John Burke, signed the "White Settlers Petition", a petition presented to President James Monroe to prevent the resettlement of Indians in Sevier County. By 1821, the removal of the Cherokees and Choctaws had begun. Congress had intended to move the Indians to what is now Oklahoma. Somehow, the boundary line was in error and the Burkes and the handful of settlers in southwest Arkansas were mad. In the petition, they told President Monroe they had made great sacrifices to hew out their homes in rough country and were afraid they would be "compelled to abandon their humble homes to savage occupants". The petition worked and the Indians were relocated westward in Indian Territory.

Sevier County in 1821 was inhabitated by only a few settlers

001
COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY
FAX 304 293 4082

such as James and Elizabeth. An early manuscript mentions only a handful of families living in the area in 1824. The county had begun settling about 1810 after the U.S. bought the Louisiana Purchase, including what is now Arkansas, in 1803. The Burkes lived along the Cossatot River in an area known as Flathead Nation. Their nearest neighbors were 20 miles to the south at Paraclifta and 25 miles to the west on the Mountain Fork River in the Choctaw Indian Nation. The early account says the woods were "alive with wild game from buffalo down to the gray squirrel." The seasons were different with hardly ever any snow. Everything planted grew almost without cultivation. All that people wanted was a little corn patch to make bread and a few vegetables. The wild game afforded plenty of meat.

Hunting was the primary occupation of the men of early Sevier County. Deer skins provided clothing. The meat was needed to feed families. Many men hunted all year and sold skins to traders passing through the territory. Historians of Sevier County list the Burk family as one of the old families headed up by "these old backwoods bear hunters who were all honest men. They had little and wanted but little".

There was plenty of water in the county. Springs were used for drinking water and for keeping milk and butter fresh. The pioneers ate wild animals, wild greens such as "polk salad", berries, and nuts. Corn was the main crop to provide food for humans and their animals. Hominy was made in wash pots after corn was shelled, washed, soaked, and boiled with lye. Corn was the basis of the diet for the pioneers' work animals. Corn was to remain the number one crop in the county until the Civil War.

In 1822, James and Elizabeth had a daughter, Eliza. She married Frederick Placker on May 6, 1843.

With the establishment of Arkansas Territory, Sevier County was formally organized in 1828. 1830 was a busy year for James and Elizabeth. Early court records at the county seat in Paraclifta show James was appointed guardian for five children whose father had died. They were John and Elizabeth Wyatt, age 2 and 1, and Nancy, William, and Elizabeth Edmundson, the children of James Edmundson.

In July 1830, James, and two neighbors, were appointed by

the court to lay out a new road from [illegible]
settlement of the Cossatot River. This "upper settlement" was in Jefferson Township, in northeast Sevier County between the Cossatot and Saline Rivers, where James and Elizabeth, their two children, the children involved in the guardianships, and one unidentified person lived in the same household. The 1830 census, the first in Arkansas Territory, showed ten people in the home of James and Elizabeth. The census was completed in November of 1830. There were only 636 persons in all of Sevier County which covered much of present day Sevier, Little River, Howard, and Polk counties. The county stretched from the murky Red River on the south to the Black Fork Mountains to the north. It was almost seventy miles wide stretching to the Choctaw Nation on the west. After the county was created, a county seat was needed.

Paraclifta was named after a Choctaw Indian chief who supposedly saved the life of a young Englishman, Charles Brome Humprhey, who traded among the Indians in southwest Arkansas and northern Louisiana. The town was born in 1829 and became the largest and most well known town in all of southwestern Arkansas. The town blossomed, was the center of business activity, was the only post office in the county for awhile, and even sported a seminary. Paraclifta was the county seat until 1872 when the county government moved to Lockesburg. Dequeen, the present county seat, did not gain that title until the last decade of the nineteenth century. Today, you can still see the remnants of the once bustling town. Jack Williams II and his wife, Penny, own a thousand acres surrounding the old town. All that remains is the rennovated 150 year old courthouse and jail occupied now by the Williams family and nearby monument built in 1950 to the memory of the town. Old records of the town are sealed in a time capsule inside the monument.

In 1832, Andrew Jackson was reelected President. Sevier County land records show the people in Jefferson Township were to vote at the house of Roger McCown and James Burke was one of the election judges.

Also in 1832, James was appointed to choose the route for a new road from "the upper settlement of the Cossato commencing at the house of William Story and running to th

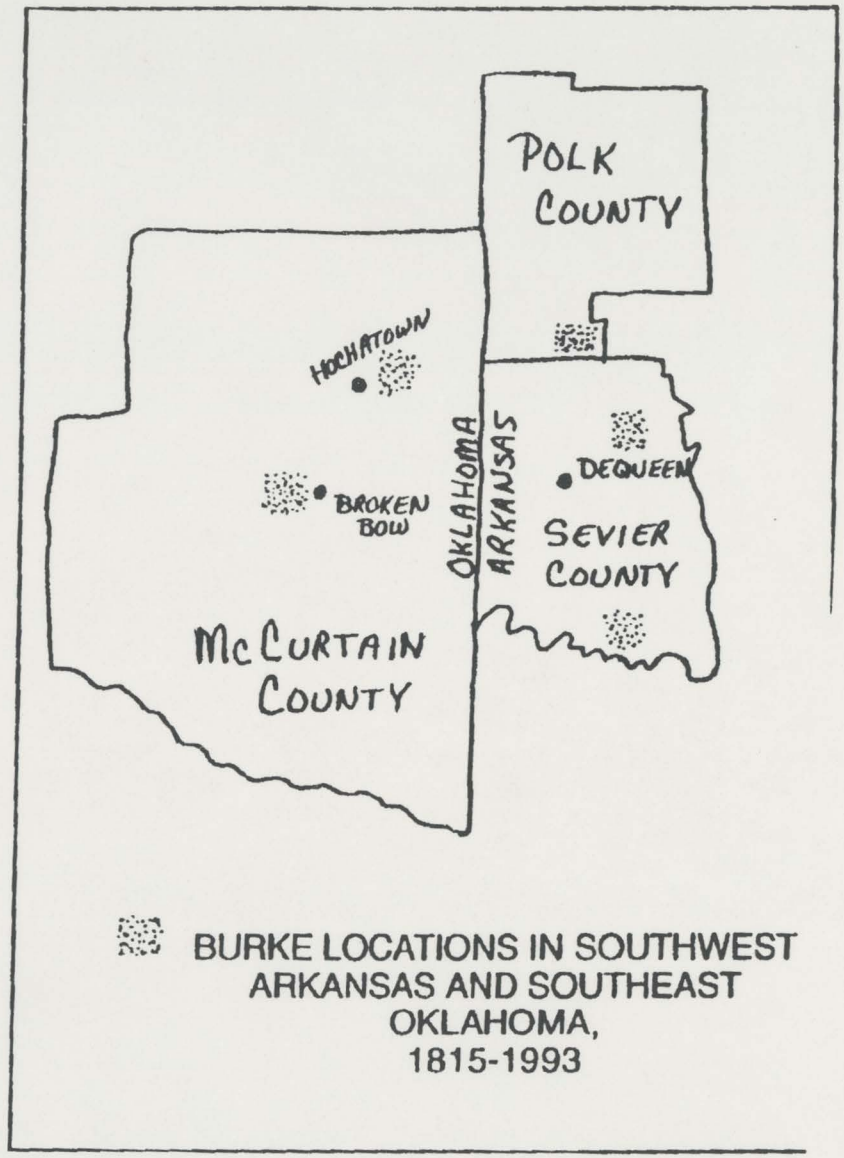
002
COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY
SUN 18:28 FAX 304 293 4082

upper settlement of the Rolling Fork". James probably lived on land about 10 miles east of Dequeen where U.S. 70 turns south. To this day, a three mile long creek in that area is called "Burke Creek".

For some unknown reason, James died in October, 1834, at age 49. On November 5, Elizabeth was appointed administrator of his estate, in one of the first probate cases filed in Arkansas Territory before statehood. The original handwritten court records are in great shape and can be seen by the general public today in the Sevier County courthouse in Dequeen. Land records do not show James owned any land in Sevier County but he was a well known hunter and rancher. In the probate, several pages of records deal with claims made against the estate. For instance, on December 15, 1833, James had signed a note for eight cows. He had paid back only three at his death and the estate had to settle the account. Elizabeth had to pay the creditor $10 a cow.

By 1840, Elizabeth was living with son William in Jefferson Township. In 1850 she lived with James Wyatt, one of the children she and James took in in 1830. William had moved to the southern part of the county and Elizabeth apparently decided to stay in Jefferson Township. In 1860, she lived with grandson, James. In May, 1862, after James' wife had died, the court found Elizabeth to be "destitute" and was to be delivered by the sheriff to the poor house, a 170 acre farm set aside for the care of paupers near Paraclifta.

Elizabeth apparently moved back in with grandson, James, and his new wife before she died in January of 1870. The 1870 mortality table, taken from information in the 1870 census, shows that James reported Elizabeth's death and that she had died while a member of his household. She died of "old age". She was 91.



BURKE LOCATIONS IN SOUTHWEST ARKANSAS AND SOUTHEAST OKLAHOMA, 1815-1993

003
01/08/01 SUN 18:29 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY

80. WILLIAM BURKE (1815-1851)

William was born in Louisiana Territory (now Sevier County, Arkansas) in 1815 to James and Elizabeth Burke.

After his father died in 1834, William had to grow up quickly. In 1840, the census shows him, wife, Nancy, mother, Elizabeth, son, James "Jim", and six or seven children for whom his father had been appointed guardian, living in Jefferson Township. Two years before, in 1838, William had been appointed constable of Jefferson Township. He resigned after a year in the position.

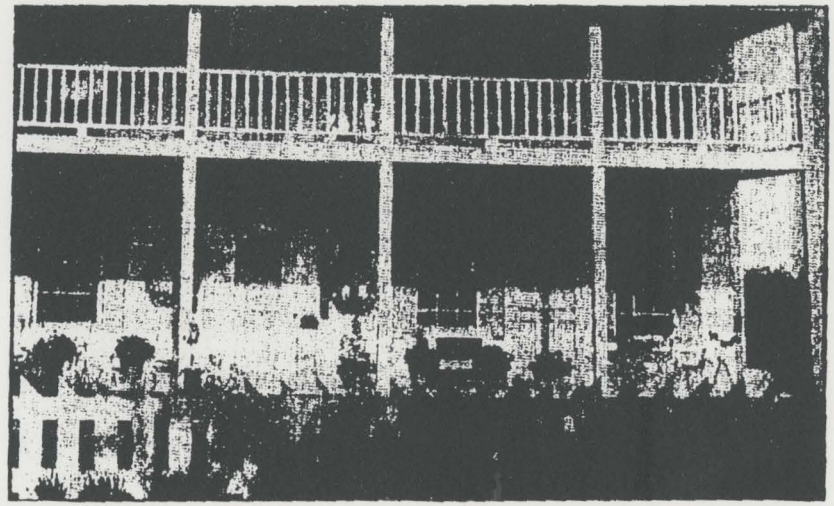
By April, 1849, William and his family had moved to southern Sevier County to Jackson Township. This area is now Little River County. William was granted a license to operate a ferry across the Little River. Court records show sheriff James Penney was unable to collect the $5.00 fee from William because of high water. It must have been a wet summer because the old records also show William had been unable to be in court in June to pay for damage done by some of his stray cattle.

Ferries were a way of life across Little River. There was not a bridge across the river until 1912.

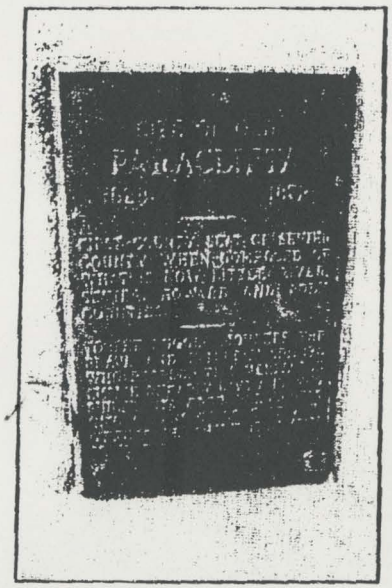
The 1850 census shows William, wife, Nancy Alejeron, sons, James, 14, and Buddy, 7, and twins, William and Eliza, age 9.

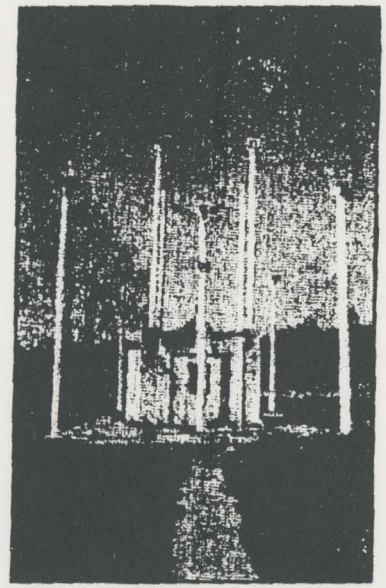
In January, 1851, William was appointed as overseer of the Flat Creek Road District which stretched along the Little River westward to the Indian Territory boundary.

On July 23, 1851, William died in Sevier County. His place of burial is unknown. Wife, Nancy, was immediately appointed administrator and served in that capacity until the probate was wrapped up nearly six years later.



150 year old courthouse and jail at Paraclifta in Sevier County. The building is now renovated and occupied as a home by Jack and Penny Williams.





Time capsule and plaque at Paraclifta.

04/09/01 MON 13:14 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB, COUN & CPSY 004

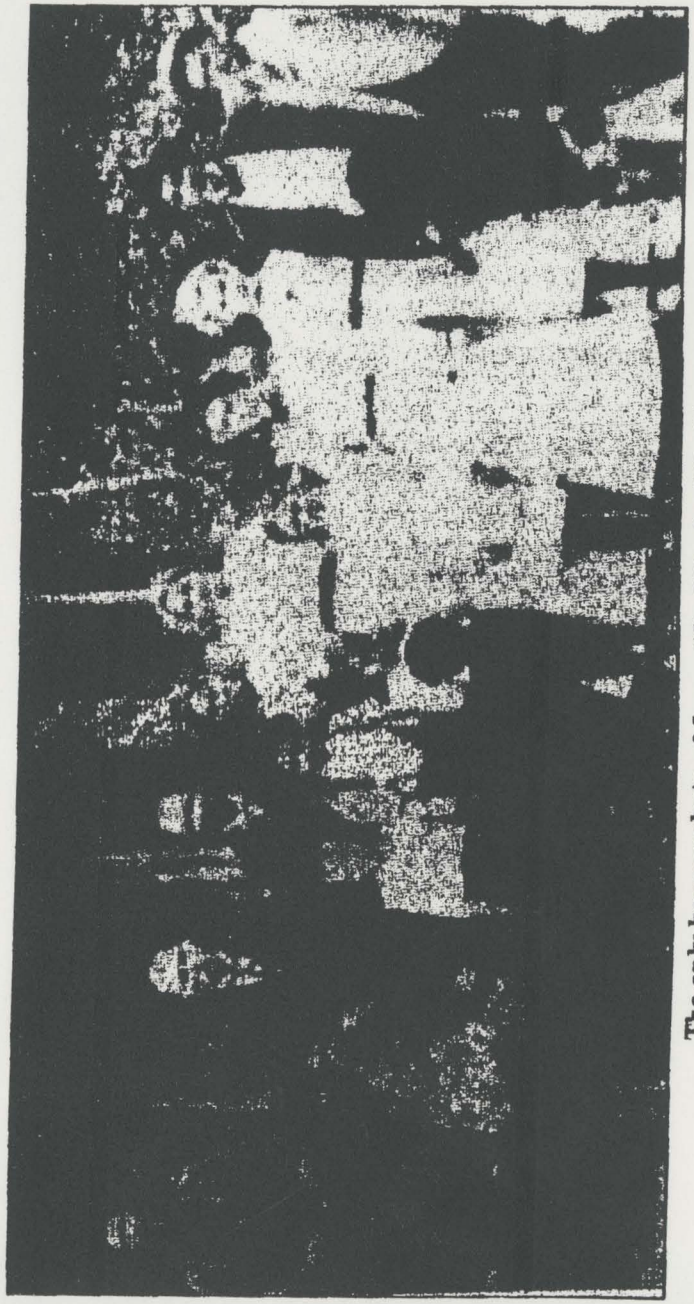
81. JAMES (JIM) BURKE (1834-1912)

Jim Burke was born in Sevier County in 1834 to William and Nancy Burke. He married Rebecca McCravens on September 7, 1853. He, like his father, listed his occupation as "blacksmith". Jim and Rebecca had William (1854), James Wesley (1858), and Patrick "Pet" (1862). In 1862, Rebecca died of measles complication. In July, 1870, Jim married Elizabeth Baker, the sister of Rebecca. They had Laura (1870), Jess (1872), Charles C. (1876), and Soloman Cleary (1880).

Jim lived in Jefferson Township when the 1860 census was taken. By 1870, he had moved south to Paraclifta Township, still in Sevier County. His grandmother, Elizabeth, lived with him in 1860 and just before her death in January, 1870.

Jim and his family moved to southern Polk County by 1880. He lived there until his death in 1912. Jim and his two wives are buried at the Overturf Cemetery near Gilliam, Arkansas. He was the last of the author's line to be buried in Arkansas after the family had lived there for almost a century.

The children of Jim Burke: William "Bill" moved from Arkansas to Hochatown and Glover, Oklahoma shortly after 1900. He ran sawmills and gristmills and farmed. He died in Polk County, Arkansas in 1940 and is buried at the Overturf cemetery. James Wesley Burke is covered in the next generation. Allen Pettis (Pet) lived in Sevier County most of his life and died in 1903. Laura moved with husband J.E. "Uncle Ed" Johnson to Hochatown in McCurtain County, Oklahoma where he was a blacksmith. Jess lived and farmed in Polk County until his death in 1947. He is buried at Overturf. Charles C. farmed in Polk County and was buried at Overturf after his death in 1918. Soloman Cleary worked for the U.S. Post Office and died in 1962. He also is buried at Overturf.



The only known photo of James "Jim" Burke. "Jim" is at far left. Daughter, Laura, is fifth standing from the right. Son, Sol, is at far right.

04/09/01 MON 18:17 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB. COUN & CPSY 005

GENERATION 82,
THE CHILDREN OF JAMES "JIM" BURKE

1. William Henry "Bill", born in Sevier County, Arkansas, October 29, 1851. Married Sarah Chapman. Died April 13, 1940.
2. James Wesley, born in Sevier County, Arkansas, November 5, 1858. Married Nancy E. Gregg. Died December 11, 1940.
3. Allen Pettis "Pet", born in Sevier County, Arkansas, 1862 Married Sissy Bethel. Died 1903.
4. Laura, born in Sevier County, Arkansas, September 18, 1870. Married J.E. Johnson. Died June 23, 1943.
5. Jess, born in Sevier County, Arkansas, August 16, 1873. Married Clara Pearson. Died September 21, 1947.
6. Charles C., born in Sevier County, Arkansas, 1876. Married Della Arnold. Died 1918.
7. Soloman Cleary "Sol", born in Polk County, Arkansas, 1880. Married Mary Beane Lindsay. Died 1962.

"Wes" Burke was born in Sevier County, Arkansas on November 5, 1858 to James and Rebecca Burke. He married Nancy E. Gregg May 17, 1881. They had nine children, Rebecca, Florence, Charles Henry, James Victor, Grace Lenora, Dora Etta, John Allen, Billie Annie, and Clarence.

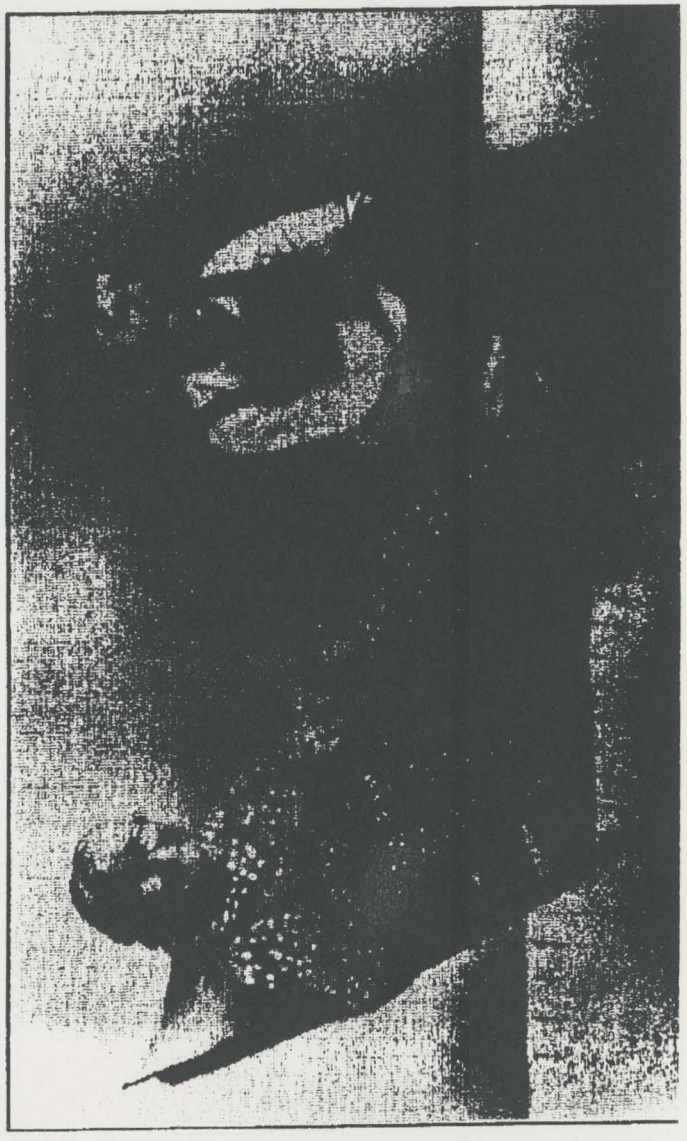
"Wes" and his family lived in southern Polk County, Arkansas until 1916. On March 16, the Burkes moved to Hochatown in McCurtain County, Oklahoma. "Wes" built a large shop in Hochatown where he made a living as a blacksmith and gunsmith. He made caskets, shoed horses, rebuilt wagons, and raised cattle on the side to feed his large family. His brother, William, had moved to Oklahoma several years before and came back with reports of fertile farmland and new opportunities along the Mountain Fork River.

"Wes" Burke was well liked among the townspeople of Hochatown. He always provided a helping hand when a neighbor was destitute or just needed someone to share their problems with. It was common to see him late in the afternoon sitting on his front porch, reading his Bible.

He died in Hochatown on December 11, 1940. He is buried in the Hochatown Cemetery north of Broken Bow, Oklahoma. The cemetery was relocated from old Hochatown during the construction of Broken Bow Lake on the Mountain Fork River in 1967.

The children of "Wes" and Nancy Burke: Rebecca died at age one. Florence married John Fish, a farmer, and mothered nine children. John and Florence were married 74 years. Florence lived at Hochatown and Broken Bow until her death at age 92 in 1977. Charles Henry "Charley" was a brakeman for the Kansas City Southern railroad. He, like his forefathers, longed for the outdoors and often camped out by himself in the mountains of McCurtain County for months at a time. He died at age 80 in 1967. James Victor "Jim" moved to Louisiana and died in Shreveport in 1957 after a long career as a welder. Grace Lenora "Tine" lived in Arkansas and Oklahoma before her death in Broken Bow in 1971. Dora Etta married Arnold Kincaid. They ran the store and post office in Hochatown for more than four decades before the town was inundated by the

damming of Mountain Fork River for Broken Bow [illegible]
died December 5, 1986. John Allen worked at sawmills in Colorado and Oklahoma. "Uncle John's" stories about his early life in Hochatown provided the author with at least part of the inspiration for this work. John died in August, 1988. Billie Annie married R.B. "Blant" Seals in 1923. "Aunt Annie" was a longtime schoolteacher in McCurtain County and contributed heavily to this history of the Burke family. She was living in Broken Bow in 1993. Clarence, the baby, married Bertha Middaugh in 1931 and died in 1985 after farming and sawmilling in Colorado and Oklahoma.



04/09/01 MON 18:19 FAX 304 293 4082 COUN REHAB. COUN & CPSY 006

BURK(E) FAMILY GENEALOGICAL NOTES

28008

703-620-0718

Judy
There are a lot of mistakes in this.

BURK(E) FAMILY

of

Southwest Virginia and the Valley

by

Dr. John A. Kelly

Haverford, Pa.
1944

Copied

and

Corrected Notes of the late Dr. John A. Kelly

Added

by

Mrs. John W. Boswell, Regent
Gen. James Breckinridge Chapter, NSDAR
Roanoke, Virginia
1973

Burke(e) Family

The progenitor of the Burk family which is the subject of the present investigation, supposedly named John, probably came to America around 1720-25. Various Burk families, who may or may not have been related, were among the early settlers of the Valley of Virginia. They are mentioned in the earliest records of Frederick, Augusta, and adjacent counties. Until 1738 all this territory was included in Orange County, hence a search of the early records of that county might throw further light on the family history. At least four adult males of the name were residents of Augusta County apparently from its formation: William, Thomas, Charles and James. (The act establishing Augusta County was passed in 1738, but the county was not established until 1745). Of these four, William and Thomas were brothers; James was evidently closely related to them; probably all four were brothers.

The name is consistently Burk in the early records, but the form Burke was gradually adopted by most of the descendants. The name Burks, of frequent occurrence in the Valley of Virginia, is probably a variation of Burk.

While no search has been made of Orange County records, the following items have come to light: (1) Elizabeth Burk witnessed the will of Malcolm McKenzie on May 1,1741. (2) Henry Burk submitted a petition to keep an ordinary at Morton's Old Houses some time between 1747 and 1754. The petition was first refused, and later granted. (3) William Burk leased from George Hite 200 acres of land on the north side of the Shenandoah on Feb. 22, 1743. This tract was willed by William to his son Thomas, and conveyed by Thomas Burk and his wife Clara to Kirtley on August 19,1767.

In a brief sketch of the three sons of John and Margaret (Davidson) Burk (grandsons of Thomas and Clara), Howard S. Rogers says (History of Cass County, 1825-1875, Cassopolis, Mich.,1875): "The Burk family are of Irish descent. The grandfather on one side and the great grandfather on the other came from Ireland. They have always been known as honest, upright men, and good types of Virginia gentlemen." It is known that the maternal grandfather, John Goolman Davidson, came from County Down, Ireland, about 1760. The statement that the great-grandfather (William Burk) also came from Ireland is probably correct, though he probably came with his parents.

WILLIAM BURK, of Long Meadow, settled in Augusta County in 1743 or earlier. He is mentioned in the county records from March 18,1746, when he is listed as a tithable, to March 21,1755, when the appraisal of his estate is recorded. From 1746 to 1750 he acquired 5600 acres of land and sold 400 acres. Thus he apparently died in possession of at least 5000 acres. His will, dated Jan.5,1754, was probated May 20,1754. * One William Burk was killed by Indians at South Branch on April 24,

1754. This appears to have been William of Long Meadow, as the payment of an account to Peter Scholl as 'coroner at the inquest' is mentioned in the settlement of his estate.

---

* Correction: (Not by Dr. Kelly--a note inserted by Mrs. Boswell) The date April 24,1754 appears to be incorrect. According to the Preston Register (Draper Mss, 1QQ83) a William Burk was killed by Indians on April 27,1758. This was after the probating of the will of William Burk--hence, this William Burk who was massacred must have been the son of William Burk (d.1754). See below note on William Burk, Jr.

William Burk mentions in his will five children: John, William, Catherine, Thomas and Judith. He also mentions his sister Bridget Burk, making a bequest to her, 'should she come to this colony'. According to Mrs. C.W. Taylor, of Lincoln, Nebraska, ' the wife of William Burk---was named Taylor'. The will of William Burk affords some slight evidence of this. The family of John Madison (son of John Madison, of King and Queen County), who is mentioned in the will, was connected with that of the Virginia immigrant, James Taylor. William Burk leaves his two youngest children, Thomas and Judith, to the care of Mr. and Mrs. John Madison. John Madison (d.1783) was clerk of Augusta County court. He married in 1745 Agatha Strother (b.1728), daughter of William Strother, Jr., and Margaret (Watts) Strother. William Burk further says in his will: 'I also appoint---my true and trusty friend Mr. John Matterson and Mr. Gabriel Jones to be my---executors'. The word friend, so used at that time, usually indicated a relationship or at least a family connection. (This meaning, according to Webster, is now chiefly Scotch.) Gabriel Jones (1724-1822), the noted "Valley lawyer", married in 1749 Margaret (Strother) Morton (1726-1822), a sister of Agatha (Strother) Madison.

THOMAS BURK is listed in Augusta County records as a tithable on March 18,1746. In May 1763 Thomas Burk is mentioned as the brother of William Burk, deceased.* Thomas may have removed to Albemarle County.

---

* Correction: An examination of papers in Augusta Co. Courthouse (Judgments, May 1763) shows conclusively that this statement applies to Thos. and Wm., sons of the Wm Burk who died in 1754.

John Burk, who was born in Virginia in 1757, and died in Indiana, is said to have been a son of this Thomas Burk. This John Burk was a Revolutionary soldier, and married in Virginia in 1778 Mary Porter (1758-1823).

CHARLES BURK is mentioned with Thomas on March 18,1746, as a tithable 'on the road from Caleb Jones' Mill to the County Line'. On April 15 of that year he was recommended as a justice of the peace. The last reference to him found in Augusta County records is of March 22,1751.

JAMES BURK is mentioned for the first time in Virginia records in

1742, when he was a member of George Robinson's company of militia on the Roanoke. In 1746 he was administrator of the estate of Issac Bane, and in May 1753 he sold 400 acres of land on Goose Creek to James Bane. He discovered Burke's Garden in 1753, and is frequently mentioned in local histories of that region. He married (1) Polly Bane (The authority for this is a record left by Dr. John Pepper, of Dabbury, N.C., a descendant, presumably a grandson of James Burk.); (2) prior to Aug.29, 1751, Lucretia, widow of Methusaleh Griffith (d.1749). She was probably Lucretia Rees, as'Mathusalem Griffith and Lyky Rees' were married in Christ Church, Philadelphia, Feb. 2,1730/31 (Pennsylvania Archives, Series II, Vol. 8,p.107). James and Lucretia Burk were residents of Cumberland County, N.C., in 1760, and later removed to Surry County, N.C., where his will, dated Nov.4,1782, was probated in February 1783. According to an extant document written by his grandson, Jesse Pepper, James Burk was a native of Ireland, came to this country probably around 1720-25, settled in North Carolina, removed thence to Virginia, and finally returned to North Carolina.

Cumberland Co, NC Created in 1754 from Bladen Fayetteville, NC

WILLIAM BURK

William Burk, who died in Augusta County, Va., in 1754, left five children: John, William, Catherine, Thomas and Judith. A careful search of existing records has been made for data on Catherine and Thomas, both of whom settled in Montgomery (now Giles) County. A further search would probably throw additional light on John and William, and possibly on Judith. The children of William Burk will be taken up in turn.

1. John Burk was born probably about 1732. He is mentioned in various land transactions in Augusta County to March 15,1773; together with David McComas, his brother-in-law, in 1767-68, and several times in connection with his brother Thomas. As John Burk apparently lived near Peaked Mountain, he was probably a resident of Shenandoah County after its formation in 1772, and of Rockingham after that county was formed from Shenandoah in 1778. Hannah Burk, daughter of John Burk, deceased, married in Rockingham County in 1794 Jesse Roach.

2. William Burk was born probably about 1735. He was under age on Jan.5,1754, but appears to have come of age in 1756. * William Burk died in 1782, leaving a will in which he mentions his wife Ann, and four children.

---

* Correction: Wm Burk, son of Wm., died unmarried some time prior to May 1763. The Wm Burk who died in 1782, leaving a will, was of a different family. (See above note by Boswell concerning Wm Burk killed by Indians.)

---

3. Catherine (Burk) McComas--In David E. Johnston's Middle New River Settlements (Huntington, W. Va.,1906) there is a sketch of "The M'Comasas and Napiers". It begins: "In 1776 John McComas and his brother-in-law, Thomas H. Napier came from western Maryland to the New

River Valley." A careful study of court records and land and personal tax lists establishes David McComas instead of John as the progenitor of the McComas family in Giles Co., and later of Cabell Co., W.Va. Only the more important data can be presented here. William Burk mentions in his will (1754) his daughter Catherine and her husband David McComas. Catherine was born about 1737, and was married to David McComas probably shortly before her father wrote his will. They may have removed after William Burk's death to North Carolina, for their son John (b.1757) stated in his declaration for a pension as a Revolutionary soldier that he was born in that state. In any case, David and Catherine were residents of Augusta Co., Va. in 1767. On August 19,1767, Thomas Burk and Clara deeded to David McComas 100 acres of land on the Shenandoah "below Dry Run". On March 27,1780, David McComas and Catherine deeded this, evidently their home tract, to Henry Harnsberger (Rockingham Deed Book O,p.61). This was probably on the eve of their removal to the New River settlement. It may be that they lived for a time in Greenbrier County before finally settling in Montgomery.

One David McComas obtained a grant of land on Wolf Creek in 1782, and his name first appears in Montgomery County records on the land tax list of that year. This was David, Jr., who in 1796, then a resident of Wythe County, deeded the Wolf Creek land to Joseph Hare (Montgomery Co. Deed Book B, 229,230).

On June 1, 1788, George Poeris and Rebecca deeded to David McComas 170 acres of land on the west side of New River (Montgomery Co. Deed Book A, 507). The acknowledgment of this deed, dated June 3,1788, shows that the grantee was David McComas, Sr. On June 4,1793, David McComas,Sr., was 'exempted from payment of County levies and poor rates', showing that he was then advanced in years. A record compiled by Mrs. Mary (McKendree) Johnson, of Parkersburg, W.Va., gives more fully than the Johnston sketch data on the second generation of the Giles County McComas family, and further data have been added from other sources. David McComas, Sr., paid tithes for two 'white males between 16 and 21' from 1787 to 1790. These were his sons William and Elisha, whose names were not found in the tax lists until 1792 and 1794 respectively. Under the exemption mentioned above David, Sr., paid no tithe for himself after 1792. Again in 1795 David McComas paid a tithe for 'one white male over 16'. In 1796 Thomas McComas' name appears for the first time. In the 1795 entry David is not styled senior. The last reference found to David, Jr. as a resident of Montgomery County was of Sept.28,1790. As shown above he was by 1796 a resident of Wythe County. He apparently settled in the part of Wythe that was incorporated in 1800 into Tazewell, and in 1837 into Mercer County. The first reference found to John McComas was in 1786. This is doubtless John (b. 1757), the Revolutionary soldier, who states in his pension declaration that he was a resident of Rockingham County in 1780, and afterwards 'moved to the county of Greenbrier, then to the County of Montgomery'.

As for Thomas H. Napier, his name was found for the first time in the tax list of 1787. (The lists of 1783-86 are apparently missing.)

In 1792 he was taxed on 100 acres of land. In 1793 he acquired 207 additional acres. In 1794 David McComas deeded his 170 acre tract to William and Elisha McComas. A Giles County deed dated Nov. 9,1808, shows that Thomas Hughes Napier had recently died, leaving a widow Mary, sons Patrick and Ashford, and also five children under age: Joyce, Eleanor, Champion, Dicey, and Rebecca. Thomas H. Napier appears to have belonged to a younger generation than David McComas, Sr. He was probably a son of Patrick Napier, Sr. whose name appears in the 1787 tax list. It thus appears that David McComas, Sr. and Patrick Napier, Sr. were the founders, respectively, of the Giles County McComas and Napier families. They were probably brothers-in-law.

Mrs. Johnson, cited above, states: "I have heard in years gone by--Elisha Wesley McComas (b.1823)--say that we had a Burke ancestor." After further investigation, but without the evidence presented above, Mrs. Johnson wrote (March 29,1939): " I believe that David McComas and Catherine (Burke) McComas were the progenitors of my line."

Cabell County records show that Burk McComas married in 1832 Nancy Heath, and Judith McComas in 1833 John Heath.

Christian Snidow, who married Mary Burk, was Surety for the marriage of Dicey Napier to John Chapman in 1791, and for the marriage of Ann Napier to Charles W. King in 1798.

David McComas, who married Catherine Burk, was probably the son of David McComas, who died in Augusta County about 1753. The name of David McComas was not found in Montgomery County tax lists after 1795, but a marriage bond cited below shows that he was still living in 1799.

Issue of David and Catherine (Burk) McComas, 10 children:
1. David McComas, Jr. m. Jan.11,1787 Chloe, daughter of Richard and Ann (Belcher) Bailey; Surety, George Chapman, John Bailey and James Bailey. According to Johnston, 'David died early, leaving a widow and one son, James, the latter the ancestor of the Mercer County McComasas'. James McComas (b.1796) married in Tazewell County Sept.7,1820 Rebecca Bailey.
2. John McComas (Oct.15,1757-March 31,1837) m. Feb. 21,1786, Catherine, daughter of Issac Hatfield; Surety, Issac Hatfield, David McComas, John Hatfield. *

---

* Correction: John McComas m. Jan.21,1786, Catherine, daughter of Andrew Hatfield.

Their eldest son, Issac, was born in December 1786, and was living in Cabell County in 1850.
3. Jesse McComas m. Feb.17,1789, Judith Napier; surety, John Sartain. Jesse was living in Cabell County in 1840.
4. Stephen McComas m. June 20,1793, Sarah Sartain; Surety, John Sartain. Johnston does not mention Stephen. Mrs. Johnson says: 'Stephen and Sarah Certain McComas went to Ohio, settling within the present

boundaries of Lawrence County'.
5. Moses McComas m. Feb.5,1793 Lucy, daughter of Patrick Napier; Surety, David McComas, Patrick Napier. Moses and the three brothers mentioned below settled in Cabell County.
6. Mary McComas m. Feb.26,1788 John Hatfield; Surety, William McComas.
7. William McComas (appointed Lieut., Henry Farley's company, July 1, 1794) m. (1) Jan.29,1794 Jane, daughter of Robert McGhee; (2) June 4, 1797 (bond dated May 26) Dicey (Napier) Chapman, widow of John Chapman.
8. Elisha McComas (1770-1849) (brigadier-general, 22nd Va. Regiment,1822) m. July 3, 1792 Annie, daughter of Matthew and Sallie (Payne) French; Surety, Christian Snidow. They removed about 1809 to Cabell County. *

---

* Correction: Elisha McComas m. January 3,1792 Annie French.

---

9. Catherine McComas (b. April 7,1772) living in 1840, unmarried, in Logan County.
10.Thomas McComas (1778-1853) m. Feb.12,1799 Mary, daughter of James and Rachel (Belcher) Aldridge; Surety, David McComas and Elisha McComas. *

---

* Correction: Thomas McComas died 1855.

---

4. Thomas Burk (1741-1808), fourth child of William Burk (d. 1754), appears in Augusta County records to March 21,1769. On Feb.16,1769, he witnessed a deed from James and Moses Green to John Burk for 143 acres of land near Peaked Mountain, on Boon's Run. On March 21,1769, he purchased 200 acres of land on Crab's Creek, a branch of New River, from Jacob Shell. It was probably in this year that he removed to the New River settlement. His name appears on the first tax list of Montgomery County in 1782. In that year he was charged for three tithes, three slaves, nine horses, and fifteen cattle. By 1787 he had increased his land holdings to 953 acres. He was also taxed in that year on 4 slaves, 10 horses, and 23 cattle. He was buried in Horseshoe Cemetery, which is located on his Giles County estate. The inscription on his grave stone, still legible in 1940 is: "Sacred to the Memory of Captain Thomas Burke (1741-1808) By his Grandson William H. Snidow".

Thomas Burk was active in the civil and military affairs of Fincastle, Montgomery and Giles Counties. He was commissioned a captain of Fincastle militia by the Committee of Safety in October 1775. This commission he resigned on Feb. 18,1778. By March 2,1782, he was again in the service, and on April 3,1782, he was recommissioned as captain. (A number of his descendants have joined the DAR and S.A.R. on his service.) On March 6, 1775 he was appointed overseer of the road in Fincastle County, and on August 6,1799, he was appointed overseer of the poor for Montgomery County. He married in 1761 Clara Frazier (1742-1811),daughter of Robert * Frazier, of Augusta County. The Fraziers were early settlers of that

---

* Correction: Personal tax lists show that Clara (Frazier) Burk was living in 1812, and died in that year or early in 1813. An evidently reliable family tradition states that her mother was Clara+ (Graham) Frazier (or possibly her grandmother).

---

county, some, if not all, of them having come from Pennsylvania. Robert Frazier is first mentioned March 18,1746/47 as a tithable in the same * company as William Burk. In 1768 Robert and David Frazier witnessed a

* Correction: (Not by Dr. Kelly—a note inserted by Mrs. Boswell) The first reference to Robert Frazier is in Orange Co., Va. Order Book 2, p. 159, dated May 22, 1740 in which it is stated Robert Frazier was imported into the colony by Robert Scott.

deed of Thomas Burk and Clara. On July 3,1771, Robert Frazier and Frances (possibly his second wife, since this name was not passed down in the family) deeded to Benjamin Yeardley 100 acres of land which Robert had purchased in 1753 from William Beard and Mary. It is probale that he then removed to New River.

Among widely scattered descendants of Thomas and Clara (Frazier) Burk a tradition of noble descent has been handed down in varying form. In an old Snidow manuscript the following version appears: Clara Frazier was the " daughter of an Earl in England, who immediately disinherited her for falling in love with a young unknown doctor (sic) who had no money. But she married him anyway, and came to America to live. Many interesting stories are told about 'Lady Clara', as she was called even after her marriage. Though She was of one of the pioneer families, she would never appear out of doors unless she had on gloves and a hat. She always tried to bring up her children so they would be respected by their grandfather, Lord Robert, but he never saw them."

William H. Snidow placed markers at the Burk graves in Horseshoe Cemetery. They are located, north to south, in the following order: Sallie (Burk) Lybrook, Thomas Burk, Clara (Frazier) Burk, Rebecca (Burk) Davidson, Mary (Burk) Snidow, Colonel Christian Snidow, Mary Burke (Snidow) Walker.

Issue of Thomas and Clara (Frazier) Burk, seven children who reached maturity:

1. Mary Burk (Jan. 22,1762-May 5,1825), m. in Montgomery Co. (John Preston, Surety) August 24,1784, Christian Snidow (March 15,1760-Sept.17, 1836), who was born in Lancaster Co., Pa.; served as private, ensign and lieutenant in the American Revolution; son of John and Elizabeth (Helm) Snidow.
2. John Burk (March 15,1763-Sept.20,1838); lieut, 7th Regiment of Va. Militia, 1793; one of the original justices of Giles County, 1806; m. in Montgomery Co. April 27,1787, Margaret, daughter of John Goolman Davidson, Surety, Christian Snidow. They were married by Rev. Daniel Lockett. In 1824 they removed to Preble Co., Ohio, and thence in 1828 to Cass Co., Michigan.
3. Rebecca Burk m. in Montgomery County August 25,1788 Andrew Davidson, son of John Goolman Davidson; surety, John Davidson. After the formation of Tazewell County, in 1800, the Davidson family were residents of that county. Until March 1804 Andrew Davidson served as captain of the First Battalion, 112th Regiment, of which his brother Joseph Davidson was colonel. Rebecca (Burk) Davidson was captured by Indians in April 1791, and was held in captivity until August 1794. Several local historians tell the story of her capture, and of the massacre of her small children.

Bickley's History of Tazewell County, 1858 (reprinted in Summers' Annals of Southwest Virginia, see pp. 1051-1053) states that when her husband found her again, in Canada, he 'could scarcely believe his senses. When he last saw her, she was a fine, healthy-looking woman, her hair was black as coal, but now her head was gray, and she looked many years older than she should have looked.' David E. Johnston (op cit., pp.100-102) adds: "Mr. Davidson returned, bringing with him his wife, and they settled at the mouth of Abb's Valley on a farm now owned by A.C. Davidson, Esq. Mr. and Mrs. Davidson raised another family of children, she long lived, and when she died, her remains were removed to and buried in the Burke burying ground on the Horse Shoe farm on New River in the now county of Giles." This statement is incorrect as to her later life. According to descendants of John and Margaret (Davidson) Burk, Rebecca returned home 'broken in body and mind, and died within two years'. It appears that she was buried in the Davidson cemetery near the site of Bluefield, West Virginia, and years later reinterred in Horseshoe Cemetery. Andrew Davidson married a second wife, Sally Muse, in Wythe County on Nov. 2,1801.

4. William Burk (Oct.1767-Sept.11,1852); was appointed constable of Giles County in 1807; m. in Montgomery County Oct.2,1792, Margaret Williams (March 26,1776-March 4, 1845), daughter of George Henry Williams (April 8,1747-1820) and his wife Margaret (Harless) Williams; granddaughter of Henry Williams (Heinrich Wilhelm), immigrant from Germany, and of John Philip Harless and his wife Margaret (Price) Harless, who was a daughter of Johann Heinrich Preuss. William and Margaret (Williams) Burk removed in 1823 to Indiana. They were buried in Union Chapel Cemetery, Warren Co., Indiana. According to markers at their graves, William died Sept. 11,1852, aged 84 yrs., 11 mos; Margaret, wife of William Burk, died March 4,1845, aged 77 yrs., 8 mos. According to a record from the Bible of their son John Burk, William was born June 14,1769; Margaret, March 26,1776. In the case of William, this date is incorrect, as shown not only by his grave stone, but also by Montgomery County tax lists, which show definitely that he was born at least as early as 1767.

5. Clara Burk (d. 1791/92); was probably buried in the Snidow cemetery at Pembroke, Va., where her husband is known to have been buried; m. in Montgomery County Jan.30,1790, Jacob Snidow (Nov.15,1763-July 1847), son of John and Elizabeth (Helm) Snidow. Jacob Snidow was born in Lancaster Co., Pa., and served as ensign in Capt. John Lucas' company in 1779. He married (2) March 6,1793, Sarah, daughter of Jacob Pickelheimer; (3) Feb. 13,1798, Maria Hankey (Feb.13,1780-post 1860), who was born in Pa., and was a stepdaughter of Charles Walters of Montgomery Co., Va. *

---

* Correction: Maria and Hannah Hankey were stepdaughters of George Walters, who married Oct.26,1791, Ann Hankey, a widow.

---

6. Sarah Burk m. _____ Lybrook. Her husband was probably Henry Lybrook, who married Oct.4,1796, Hannah Hankey, a stepdaughter of George Walters. Sarah (Burk) Lybrook probably left a daughter, born 1794-1800, who was living with Clara (Frazier) Burk in 1810. The census of that year lists Clara Burk as the head of a family composed of one white female born before 1765; one white female born 1794-1800; and three slaves. Possibly Sally Lybrook, who married Jan.7,1816, Rowland Dillon, with John Lybrook

and Christian Snidow as Sureties, was the granddaughter of Thomas and Clara (Frazier) Burk, although Thomas mentions no Lybrook heir in his will.

7. Nancy Burk (March 10,1776-post 1837); m. (bond) May 1,1797, George Luther Williams (July 16,1772-July 16,1830), son of George Henry and Margaret (Harless) Williams; Sureties, George Williams and Thomas Burk. They were married by Reverend Edward Morgan. George Luther Williams was buried in the cemetery on the family estate in Giles County, which has been in the possession of the Hoge family since 1843, His wife was presumably buried beside him. Most of their children removed in 1843 to Livingston County, Missouri.

Grandchildren of Thomas and Clara (Frazier) Burk

Issue of Christian and Mary (Burk) Snidow, nine children, all of whom remained in Giles County and vicinity:

1. John Snidow (June 20,1785-July 9,1834); m. May 27,1805, Rachel Chapman (Feb. 19,1785-Jan.15,1863); daughter of Issac and Elian (Johnston) Chapman; granddaughter of John and Sarah (Abbott) Chapman, and of David and Nancy (Abbott) Johnston.
2. Elizabeth Snidow (Feb.16,1787-June 4,1860); m. Feb.26,1801, John Peck (Sept.10,1772-Oct.31,1848); son of Benjamin and Margaret (Carper) Peck; grandson of Jacob Peck and his wife Lydia, daughter of Benjamin Borden.
3. Clara Snidow (April 23,1790-Jan.16,1868) * ; m. July 20,1809,

---

* Correction: Clara Snidow died in 1866 (Jan.16)

Conrad Peters (March 14,1786-1849); son of Christian Peters, who married May 3,1785, Catherine Fudge.

4. Rebecca Snidow (May 19,1792-Oct.7,1861); m. August 6,1812, Benjamin Peck, Jr. (Sept.7,1783-Nov.23,1840), son of Benjamin and Margaret (Carper) Peck.
5. Nancy Snidow (Jan.9,1796-June 25,1880); m. Dec.28,1813, James Harvey *

---

* Correction: Nancy Snidow died in 1881 (June 25)

(Oct.10,1778-March 26,1861); son of Nicholas and Sarah Harvey; grandson of John Harvey, whose wife, Margaret, according to a family tradition, was a Miss Burk.

6. William Henry Snidow (1798-Oct.7,1866); like his father before him, and later his son John Chapman Snidow, long represented Giles County in the Virginia House of Delegates; m. March 17,1836, Adeline Chapman (1812-Oct.27,1872); daughter of John Chapman, ' a lawyer of distinction and often a representative of Giles County in the Senate and House of Delegates'. John Chapman was a son of Issac and Elian (Johnston) Chapman, and married Ann Preel. Judging by the census records of their day, John Chapman and John Peck were the most prosperous citizens of Giles County.
7. Mary Burke Snidow (March 2,1800-Feb.21,1839); m. (bond) May 22, 1819,

Henry Walker (1792-post 1860); major, War of 1812; son of Henry and *

* Correction: Henry Walker b. 1790; living in 1870

Martha (Woods) Walker; grandson of Andrew and Martha (Poage) Woods.
8. Sarah Snidow m. (bond) April 9,1827, William Haven Bane (d. 1849); son of James and Elizabeth (Haven) Bane; grandson of James and Rebecca (McDonald) Bane.
9. Christian Lewis Snidow (August 8,1805-April 19, 1843); m. (bond) Feb.7,1838, Barbara Snidow (Oct.5,1814-post 1870); daughter of Christian and Sarah (Turner) Snidow. His widow m. 1850 Jacob Douthat.

John and Margaret (Davidson) Burk had ten children. The dates of birth are from their prayer book, which is in the possession of their descendant, Mrs. Margaret Foster Walton, of Niles, Michigan.
1. William Burk (March 15,1789-Oct.19,1869); died unmarried.
2. Clara Burk (Feb.8,1791-ca1826); died in Virginia; m.Dec. 14,1816, Robert Jackson, son of Issac and Elizabeth (Eastham) Jackson.
3. Martha Burk (March 30,1793-Nov.3,1857) m. in Preble Co., Ohio, Oct. 19,1826, Issac Smith (Nov.1,1800-July 12,1883), a native of Kentucky; removed in 1830 to Berrien Co., Mich.
4. Thomas Burk (Nov.5,1796-post 1875); m. in Giles Co., Va. Jan.7,1827, Catherine Lybrook (July 28,1800-May,1863), daughter of John and Anne (Chapman) Lybrook; granddaughter of Baltser and Catherine (Beam) Lybrook, and of John and Sarah (Abbott) Chapman. They resided near Pokagon, Mich.
5. Nancy Burk (Nov.1,1797-April,1870); m. in Giles Co., Va. June 2, 1823, Issac Lybrook (d. Dec.1824), son of John and Anne (Chapman) Lybrook. They settled in 1824 in Preble Co., Ohio. The widow and two sons removed in 1828 to Cass Co., Mich., and in 1840 to Berrien Co., Mich.
6. Mary Burk (b. Dec.22, 1799); m. in Preble Co., Ohio, Issac Williams (1800-Nov.22,1874); son of Henry and Elizabeth (Albert) Williams, who removed in 1805 from Greenbrier Co., Va. to Ohio. Issac and Mary removed about 1838 to Berrien Co., Mich.
7. Rebecca Burk (May 27,1802-April 1885); died unmarried.
8. Margaret Burk (Nov.26,1804-Feb.2,1874); m. in Michigan Samuel Iron Rodgers (Oct.13,1810-May 26,1891); son of Alexander and Margaret (Culton) Rodgers, who removed from Rockbridge Co., Va. to Preble Co., Ohio in 1810, and thence in 1828 to Cass Co., Mich. Samuel and Margaret removed in 1863 to Seneca, Ill.
9. Rachel Burk (April 23,1808-Dec.1886); m. in Michigan John Smith (1808-1892), who was born in Preble Co., Ohio; brother of Issac Smith who married Martha Burk.
10. Andrew Lewis Burk (Sept.4,1810-Nov.30,1888); represented his county in the Michigan Legislature; m. (1) Sept.8,1836 Margaret Rodgers (Nov.23, 1817-Sept.25,1856), daughter of Alexander and Margaret (Culton) Rodgers; (2) Nov.18,1858 Margaret Thomson (1837-1872), who was born in Glasgow, Scotland, and removed with her parents, Samuel and Lilias (Atkins) Thomson, in 1844 to America.

William and Margaret (Williams) Burk had eleven children. The order of birth is in part conjectural:
1. Rebecca Burk (August 6,1793-Sept.26,1852); m. June 17,1814, Joseph

Jackson (June 4,1782-Jan.24,1851), who was born in Chester Co., Pa., son of Issac and Elizabeth (Pastham) Jackson; settled in Carroll Co.,Ind.
2. Thomas Burk (Feb.22,1795-ca 1851); m. August 17,1822, Sarah Givens (Feb.19,1804-ca1851); daughter of Isaiah and Elizabeth (Webb) Givens. They removed to Carroll Co., Ind., and later to Pulaski Co., Ind. where both died.
3. Margaret Burk m. (bond) August 16,1808, William Lilly, son of Robert and Mary (Moody) Lilly. Margaret* must have been a twin of Rebecca or Thomas. The marriage bond reads, in part: " Age certified and consent given by William Burk, Sr., and Margret"; signed also by William Lilley and Robert Lilley, Sr. The only child of William and Margaret was Elisabeth Lilly (May 3,1809-April 29,1895), who married in Giles County, Va. (bond) Jan.26,1829, William Neeley (b.1809), son of John and Delilah (Sweeney) Neeley. They have descendants living in Summers Co., W. Va. *

---

* Correction: The above Margaret, daughter of Wm. and Margaret (Williams) Burk, not traced. Besides this Wm. Burk, personal tax lists show another Wm. Burk, Sr., and son Wm., Jr. in Giles County in 1808. (They probably resided in the part of Giles that prior to 1806 was in Monroe Co.) The Burk-Lilly bond was signed by Wm. Burk, Sr. and Wm., Jr. Margaret (Burk) Lilly was a daughter of this Wm Burk, Sr., whose wife was also named Margaret.

---

4. Clarissa Burk.
5. Mary Burk, b. 1798; m. John Givens, who was a resident of Carroll Co., Ind. in 1829. Mary Givens, a widow, was living there in 1850 with her daughter Elizabeth, wife of Levi M. Graham, and in 1860 with her daughter Sarah, wife of Milton R. Graham.
6. Elizabeth Burk m. in Giles Co., Va., Dec.12,1820, John Lybrook; probably John C. Lybrook, son of John and Anne (Chapman) Lybrook.
7. John Burk (b. Dec.4,1802); m. March 25,1830, Sarah Eleanor Phillips (b. Dec.5,1807), daughter of Simon and Mary (Miller) Phillips. They have many descendants living in Jasper Co., Ind. *

---

* Addition: John Burk d. Feb.17,1852. Sarah Eleanor (Phillips) Burk d. Feb. 9, 1852.

---

8. Sanannah Burk (Jan.19,1804-June 30,1861); m. Feb.24,1831, Martin May (Dec.10,1808-May 10,1857), who was born in Tennessee. They resided in Warren County, Ind.
9. George Burk
10. William Burk; possibly the William Burk who was born in Va. in 1810, ~~Virginia~~ and was living in Warren Co., Ind., in 1850 with his wife Nancy (b. 1808), and children: Rebecca, b. 1844; and Hilles, b. 1847.
11. Joseph Burk; probably the Joseph A. Burk who married in Giles Co., Va., Oct.24,1842, Linnie Williams (b. Jan.28,1822), daughter of James Frederick and Anna (Echols) Williams.

George Luther and Nancy (Burk) Williams had nine children, all of whom except the first, the fourth and the eighth settled in 1843 in Livingston County, Missouri:
1. James Frederick Williams (b. May 26,1798); m. Oct.26, 1818, Anna Echols, daughter of John Echols. *

---

* Addition: James Frederick and Anna (Echols) Williams left Virginia in 1843, and went to Cass County, Indiana., settling near Galveston. Both lived for some years past 1852.

Issue of James Frederick and Anna (Echols) Williams, eight children whose births are recorded in the family Bible of George Luther and Nancy (Burk) Williams; supposedly six more, not recorded. All the data other than names and dates of birth, added from other sources:
A. James Allen Williams (July 18,1819-Feb.14,1843); m. (bond) Aug.24, 1840, Jane Snidow (April 3,1818-Jan.17,1895), daughter of Christian and Sarah (Turner) Snidow. His widow m. (bond) Jan.6,1845, John M. Snidow (March 25,1817-Nov.30,1899), son of George and Elizabeth (Surface) Snidow.
B. Nancy Burke Williams (Oct.20,1820-Dec.10,1893); m. March 1,1838, William Turner Snidow (Jan.25,1812-April 8,1894), son of Christian and Sarah (Turner) Snidow.
C. Linny Williams (b. Jan.28,1822); m. (bond) Oct.24,1842, Joseph A. Burk.
D. John Milton Williams (b. Oct.1,1823)
E. Mary B. Williams (b. Jan.7,1825); m. (bond) Sept.14,1844, Charles Younger.
F. Amanda Malvina Williams (May 7,1826-Feb.3,1843); died unmarried.
G. Elizabeth Louisa Williams (b. Nov.13,1827)
H. Rachel Maneva Williams (b. Jan.29,1829); m. William Lybrook (Probably a son of John Chapman and Elisabeth Burk Lybrook.)

Addenda to list of children:
I. George Williams
J. Anna E. Williams (Dec.5,1831-August 24,1906); m. Dec.8,1850, William Milner (July 12,1817-April 1,1892); son of Beverly and Hannah (Wright) Milner.

Issue of William and Anna E. (Williams) Milner, six children:
1. John Milton Milner (b. March 16,1852);m. July 14,1878, Mary Celestia Myers. Issue, six children; in 1940's only third and fourth still living:
   a. William B. Milner m. Lulu Bell; Frankfort, Ind.
   b. Oliver D. Milner; died in infancy.
   c. John C. Milner m. Cora E. Smeleer; Frankfort, Ind.
      One child: John S. Milner
   d. Grace E. Milner m. C.R. Paul; Indianapolis, Ind.
      Three children,(1) Joe (2) Bobby (3) Mrs. Mary A. Brant
   e. Blanche A. Milner m. Harry Gray, of Rossville, Ind.
      Two children, (1) Flossom Scott (2) Milner
   f. Elias Myers Milner m. Merle Parsons; Frankfort, Ind.
      Four children: (1) Elias Myers, Jr. (2) Billy (3) Dorothy Leader (4) Virginia Hobbs.
2. George Dudley Milner m. Lillia Bosworth (2 children)
3. James B. Milner m. May Allen (7 children)
4. William W. Milner m. Harriet Treese; s.p.
5. Dora A. Milner m. Joseph Rodkey (2 children)
6. Mary D. Milner (b. March 15,1868 m. Morgan Gray (not Gordon), living in or near Sedalia, Mo. Issue, four children:

(1) Ethel, Frankfort, R.R. (2) Dora m. Ralph Irwin, of Frankfort, R.R. (3) Lulu m. Mark Congleton, of Frankfort, R.R. (4) Margaret m. ____Johnson of Logansport, Ind.

K. Ruth Williams m. Frederick Ault
L. Virginia Williams m. Ephraim Pem (Penn?)
M. Eliza Williams m. Thomas Moulder
N. "Another sister in Virginia".

---

2. John Burke Williams (Nov. 18,1799-Sept.25,1850); m. June 6,1825, Mary Hale (Feb. 5,1805-August 1, 1881), daughter of Edward and Martha (Perdue) Hale.
3. Margaret Williams (Jan.27,1802-April 4,1850); m. Sept.4,1819 John Kirk, Jr. (March 1, 1793-July 24,1852), son of John and Elizabeth (O'Brien) Kirk.
4. Mary Burke Williams (March 1,1807-1882); m. April 19,1839, George Alexander Porterfield (1815-1855), son of William Porterfield, who was born in Pennsylvania in 1785, removed to Virginia and married there Mary Albert (b. 1795). *

---

* Corrections: Mary Burke(Williams) Porterfield d. Sept.3,1882. William Porterfield b. 1784; Mary Jane (Albert) Porterfield, b. 1791.

---

5. Jane Verlinda Williams (Jan. 6,1809-Jan.13,1861);m. Oct.28,1826, James Martin (August 15,1801-March 4,1861); son of Christian and Barbara (Prillaman) Snidow Martin. They removed in 1850 from Missouri to California, settling finally in Yolo County. *

---

* Correction: Jane V. (Williams) Martin, d. Jan.13,1884; married Nov.14, 1826, (bond dated Oct.28,1826).

---

6. Nancy Burke Williams (Nov.10,1810-Dec.8,1884); m. May 7,1833, Burrell Walker Wingo (May 6,1809-April 18,1900).
7. Elizabeth Williams (b. Jan.4,1814); m. June 30,1830, William Hale (b. 1810), son of Edward and Martha (Perdue) Hale. *

---

* Corrections: Elizabeth and Rachel, b. Jan.1, 1814.
Elizabeth (Williams) Hale, d. Nov.11,1884
William Hale (Nov.10,1809-April 11,1892).

---

8. Rachael Williams (Jan.1,1814-post 1860); m. May 19,1831, David Martin (b. Feb.9,1804), son of Christian and Barbara (Prillaman) Snidow Martin.
9. George Luther Williams, Jr. (b. March 30,1817); in 1843 completed studies at Medical College of Virginia, Richmond; became a practicing physician in Livingston County, Missouri; m. in Essex Co., Va. ca1843 Mary Jane Lumpkin (b.1827), daughter of Robert W. and Sarah Louisa (Hutchinson) Lumpkin.

5.Judith Burk, the youngest child of William Burk (d. 1754), was probably born about 1743; probably married Patrick Napier (though on this point the evidence in hand is far from conclusive), who appears to have been the progenitor of the entire Napier family of Giles Co., Va. The following were probably allchildren of Patrick Napier:

1. Thomas Hughes Napier, b. ante 1766,d. 1804/1808; m. Mary _____, who was still living in Giles Co., Va. in 1817. Their eldest child was named Patrick.
2. Edward Napier b. ante 1766; m. Jan.15,1787 Rachel Ely; surety, Milton Atkinson.
3. Rene Napier b. ante 1766; m. Mar.31,1787 Jean Ely.
4. Patrick Napier, Jr., b. 1766/1771; m. June 9,1788, Fanny Brumfield; Surety, Garland Burgess. (The marriage bond shows that he was the son of Patrick, Sr.).
5. Judith Napier m. Feb.17,1789, Jesse McComas, son of David and Catherine (Burk) McComas; surety, John Sartain.
6. Dicey Napier m. (1) Sept.7,1791 John Chapman, son of John and Sarah (Abbott) Chapman; surety, Christian Snidow; (2) June 4,1797, William McComas, son of David and Catherine (Burk) McComas.
7. Lucy Napier m. Feb.5,1793 Moses McComas, son of David and Catherine (Burk) McComas, sureties, Patrick Napier and David McComas.
8. Ann Napier m. Feb.6,1798, Charles W. King; surety, Christian Snidow.*

---

* Addition: Marriage Bond of Ann Napier names Patrick Napier as her father.

Addition:
9. Margaret Napier m. May 13,1798, Alexander Montgomery.

JAMES BURK

From the will of James Burk (d. 1782/83), and from other sources, the following list of his children, by his first wife Polly (Bane) Burk, has been compiled:

1. Mary Burk m. _____ Murphy.
2. Sarah Burk m. Samuel Wilson. According to Kegley' Virginia Frontier, p. 620, James Burk's daughter Rebecca married Samuel Wilson (b. 1733), of South Fork; but James' will mentions his daughter Sarah Wilson. They had at least two children: Mary Elizabeth, who married Captain John Lucas; and Theodocia, who married Sept.24,1794, Benjamin Johnston, with Captain John Lucas as surety.

his wife's daughter?

3. James Burk, Jr.; not definitely traced.
4. A son who predeceased his father, leaving a wife Mary and children, who were residents of Montgomery Co., Va. (See below)
5. Joseph Burk m. Margaret Grant. (According to Dr. John Pepper's family record, he married Polly Grant, but his widow's name appears in court records as Margaret). Joseph died in Montgomery Co., Va. in 1785, between Feb.2 and Nov.25, leaving issue. (See below).
6. A daughter who married William Brookshire.
7. Naomi Burk (Feb.1,1746-post 1805); was reared by her sister, Mrs. Samuel Wilson, of Bedford County; m. March 13,1764, Samuel Pepper (Nov.20, 1735-1805), son of Dr. Robert and Sallie (Patterson) Pepper. (See below).

James Burk also mentions in his will his second wife's daughter,

Lucretia Wilson; his granddaughter, Sally Coleman; and seven other grandchildren, children of his daughter-in-law Mary. These grandchildren were:

1. Thomas Burk; died in Montgomery Co., Va. 1796/97, unmarried, leaving a will.
2. Honora Burk m. July 17,1790, John Solomon Peterson.
3. Josiah Burk (d. 1816 or 17) m. May 13,1806, Rebecca Bane, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Haven) Bane. (Josiah N. Burk, probably the same man, married in Giles Co., Va., April 5,1813, Polly Orr, and died in 1819). *

---

* Correction: Josiah Burk d. in 1816 or 1817. His widow, Polly (Orr) Burk, daughter of Alexander Orr, married George Smith.

---

4. Samuel Burk (d. Nov.1815) m. Dec.20,1812, Ann, daughter of Abraham and Lydia Sovain; resided in Blacksburg, Va.
5. Elizabeth Burk
6. John Burk
7. Benjamin Burk

Issue of Joseph and Margaret (Grant) Burk, four daughters, as listed below; also evidently a son Jonathan, and possibly other children:

1. Mary Burk (d. ante 1811) m. Dec.28,1787 Jacob Shell, Jr. (1752-1811), son of Jacob and Catherine Shell.
2. Sarah Burk m. Dec.17,1789, Richard Haven; Chrisbian Shell, surety.
3. Naomi Burk m. Feb.8,1798, Bolling Rogers, whose will was probated in Montgomery County, dec. 6,1841.
4. Nancy Burk m. Oct.4,1798, Jacob Douglass; William Pepper, surety.

Samuel Pepper mentions in his will (Montgomery County Will Book I, p.237), dated Sept.25,1804, and proved in April 1805, his wife Naomi; his granddaughter Sally Pepper, daughter of his deceased son Joseph; six living children; and Betsy Burk, who was probably the Elizabeth Burk mentioned in the will of her grandfather James Burk:

1. Mary Pepper m. Oct.22,1785, John F. Haven.
2. William Pepper m. Oct.10,1791, Jane, daughter of John Raeburn.
3. James Pepper.
4. Joseph Pepper m. Nov.14,1800, Jenny, daughter of Joseph Raeburn.*

---

* Addition: Jenny (Raeburn) Pepper m. (2) 1804 George Davidson.

---

5. Sarah Pepper m. Jan.5,1804, William Pepper, son of Joshua Pepper.
6. John Pepper m. Nov.9,1807, Mary Robinson, daughter of James and Margaret (Aul) Robinson.
7. Jesse Pepper (b. 1786/87) of Pepper's Ferry, Virginia.

same as Pepper family in Stokes Co, NC

---

* Addition:

Issue of William Turner Snidow and Nancy Burke (Williams) Snidow, nine children: (Inserted by Mrs. Boswell, a descendant)

1. Sarah Ann Snidow (b. Nov.26,1838); m. Nov.6,1860 Lewis McDonald (b. 1838 in Tenn.), son of Bryan and Elizabeth (McDonald) McDonald.
2. Nancy Josephine (Apr.29,1840-June 26,1933); m. Sept.27,1860 John E. Moser (b. 1838), son of William and Charlotte (Hale) Moser.
3. Elvira Jane Snidow (Oct.27,1841-Apr.25,1939); m. Oct.14,1867 John Harvey Slusser (b. 1839), son of John B. and Elizabeth Rebecca (Smith) Slusser who were married Oct.24,1813.
4. Mary Burke Snidow (Aug.15,1843-Nov.30,1886); m. ca 1869 James Guthrie, son of William and Jane (Raeburn) Guthrie, who were married Sept.27,1830.
5. James W. Snidow (July 4, 1848-Sept.25,1912); m. Sept.,1886 Elvira Snidow (Dec.20,1849-Sept.21,1940), daughter of George and Martha Ann (Walker) Snidow.
6. Barbara Elizabeth Snidow (May 23,1850-March 8,1945); m. Mar.14, 1878 Guy Dingess French (June 25,1853-Jan.7,1910), son of Henley Chapman and Harriet (Easley) French who were married July 29, 1852.
7. Exonia Snidow (1852-1859)—died of diphtheria.
8. Christian Cephas Snidow (Jan.24,1854-Oct.21,1914); m.Sept.29,1879 Mary Clark French (Nov.5,1855-Sept.6,1937), daughter of Henley Chapman and Harriet (Easley) French.
9. John Milton Snidow (May 31,1855-April 9,1935); m. June 17,1885 Martha Elizabeth Walker (b. 1863), daughter of John Lewis and Jane K. (Carr) Walker.

INDEX

Name	Page
Albert, Mary	13
Aldrich, James	6
Aldrich, Mary	6
Aldrich, Rachel(Belcher)	6
Allen, May	12
Atkinson, Milton	14
Ault, Frederick	13
Bailey, Ann(Belcher)	5
Bailey, Chloe	5
Bailey, James	5
Bailey, John	5
Bailey, Rebecca	5
Bailey, Richard	5
Bane, Elizabeth(Haven)	10,15
Bane, Issac	3
Bane, James	3,10,15
Bane, Polly	3
Bane, Rebecca	15
Bane, Rebecca (McDonald)	10
Bane, William Haven	10
Beard, William & Mary	7
Bell, Lulu	12
Borden, Benjamin	9
Bozworth, Lillia	12
Brant, Mrs. Mary A.	12
Brookshire, William	14
Brumfield, Fanny	14
Burgess, Garland	14
Burk, Andrew Lewis	10
Burk, Benjamin	15
Burk, Betsy	15
Burk, Bridget	2
Burk, Catherine	2,3,4
Burk, Charles	1,2
Burk, Clara	1,4,6,7,8,10
Burk, Clara (Frazier)	6,7,8,9
Burk, Clarissa	11
Burk, Elizabeth	1,11,15
Burk, George	11
Burk, Hannah	3
Burk, Henry	1
Burk, Hilles	11
Burk, Henora	15
Burk, James	1,2,3,14,15
Burk, James,Jr.	15
Burk, John	1,2,3,6,7,8,10,11,15
Burk, Jonathan	15
Burk, Joseph	11,14,15
Burk, Joseph A.	11,12
Burk, Josiah	15
Burk, Judith	2,3,13
Burk, Lucretia	3
Burk, Margaret	10,11
Burk, Margaret (Davidson)	1,8,10
Burk, Margaret (Grant)	15
Burk, Margaret (Williams)	8,10
Burk, Martha	10
Burk, Mary	5,7,10,11,14,15
Burk, Nancy	9,10,11,15
Burk, Naomi	14,15
Burk, Polly (Bane)	14
Burk, Rachel	10
Burk, Rebecca	7,10,11,14
Burk, Samuel	15
Burk, Sarah	14,15
Burk, Sarah Eleanor (Phillips)	11
Burk, Susannah	11
Burk, Thomas	1,2,3,4,6,7,9,10,12,15
Burk, William	1,2,3,4,6,7,8,10,11,13
Chapman, Adeline	9
Chapman, Dicey (Napier)	6
Chapman, Elianna (Johnston)	9
Chapman, George	5
Chapman, Issac	9
Chapman, John	5,6,9,10,14
Chapman, Rachel	9
Chapman, Sarah (Abbott)	9,10,14
Coleman, Sally	15
Congleton, Mark	13
Davidson, Andrew	7,8
Davidson, George	15
Davidson, John	7
Davidson, John Coolman	1
Davidson, Joseph	7
Davidson, Margaret	7
Davidson, Rebecca (Burk)	7,8
Dillon, Rowland	8
Douglass, Jacob	15
Douthat, Jacob	10
Echols, John	11
Ely, Jean	14
Ely, Rachel	14
Frazier, Clara	6
Frazier, Clara (Graham)	6

INDEX

Name	Page
Frazier, David	7
Frazier, Frances	7
Frazier, Robert	6,7
Freel, Ann	9
French, Annie	6
French, Guy Dingess	16
French, Harriet (Easley)	16
French, Henley Chapman	16
French, Mary Clark	16
French, Matthew	6
French, Sallie (Payne)	6
Fudge, Catherine	9
Givens, Elizabeth (Webb)	11
Givens, Isaiah	11
Givens, John	11
Givens, Mary	11
Givens, Sarah	11
Graham, Elizabeth (Givens)	11
Graham, Levi M.	11
Graham, Milton R.	11
Graham, Sarah (Givens)	11
Grant, Margaret	14
Gray, Dora	13
Gray, Ethel	13
Gray, Harry	12
Gray, Lulu	13
Gray, Margaret	13
Gray, Milner	12
Gray, Morgan	12
Green, James	6
Green, Moses	6
Griffith, Methusaleh	3
Guthrie, James	16
Guthrie, Jane (Raeburn)	16
Guthrie, William	16
Hale, Edward	13
Hale, Martha (Perdue)	13
Hale, Mary	13
Hale, William	13
Hankey, Hannah	8
Hankey, Maria	8
Hare, Joseph	4
Harless, John Philip	8
Harless, Margaret (Price)	8
Harnsberger, Henry	4
Harvey, James	9
Harvey, John	9
Harvey, Margaret	9
Harvey, Nicholas & Sarah	9
Hatfield, Andrew	5
Hatfield, Catherine	5
Hatfield, Issac	5
Hatfield, John	5,6
Haven, John F.	15
Haven, Richard	15
Heath, John	5
Heath, Nancy	5
Hite, George	1
Hobbs, Virginia	12
Irwin, Ralph	13
Jackson, Elizabeth (Eastham)	10,11
Jackson, Issac	10,11
Jackson, Joseph	11
Jackson, Robert	10
Johnson, _____	13
Johnston, Benjamin	14
Johnston, David	9
Johnston, Nancy (Abbott)	9
Jones, Caleb	2
Jones, Gabriel	2
King, Charles W.	5,14
Kirk, Elizabeth (O'Brien)	13
Kirk, John, Sr.	13
Kirk, John, Jr.	13
Kirtley, _____	1
Leader, Dorothy	12
Lockett, Rev. Daniel	7
Lucas, Capt. John	14
Lumpkin, Mary Jane	13
Lumpkin, Robert K.	13
Lumpkin, Sarah Louise (Hutchinson)	13
Lybrook, Ann (Chapman)	10,11
Lybrook, Baltzar	10
Lybrook, Catherine	10
Lybrook, Catharine (Ream)	10
Lybrook, Elizabeth Burk	12
Lybrook, Henry	8
Lybrook, Issac	10
Lybrook, John	8,10,11
Lybrook, John C.	11
Lybrook, John Chapman	12
Lybrook, Sally	8
Lybrook, Sallie (Burk)	7,8
Lybrook, William	12
Madison, Agatha (Strother)	2

INDEX

Name	Page
Madison, John	2
Martin, Barbara (Trillaman) Snidow	13
Martin, Christian	13
Martin, David	13
Martin, James	13
May, Martin	11
Milner, Beverly	12
Milner, Billy	12
Milner, Blanche A.	12
Milner, Dora A.	12
Milner, Elias Myers	12
Milner, Elias Myers, Jr.	12
Milner, George Dudley	12
Milner, Grace E.	12
Milner, Hannah (Wright)	12
Milner, James B.	12
Milner, John C.	12
Milner, John Milton	12
Milner, John S.	12
Milner, Mary D.	12
Milner, Oliver D.	12
Milner, William	12
Milner, William B.	12
Milner, William M.	12
Montgomery, Alexander	14
Morgan, Rev. Edward	9
Morton, Margaret (Strader)	2
Moser, Charlotte (Hale)	16
Moser, John E.	16
Moser, William	16
Moulder, Thomas	3
Murphy, ____	14
Muse, Sally	8
Myers, Mary Celestia	12
McComas, Burk	5
McComas, Catherine	6
McComas, Catherine (Burk)	3,4,5,14
McComas, David	3,4,5,6,14
McComas, David, Jr.	4,5
McComas, Elisha	4,5,6
McComas, Elisha Wesley	5
McComas, Isaac	5
McComas, James	5
McComas, Jesse	5,14
McComas, John	3,4,5
McComas, Judith	5
McComas, Mary	6
McComas, Moses	6,14
McComas, Sarah (Certain)	5
McComas, Stephen	5
McComas, Thomas	4,6
McComas, William	4,5,6,14
McGhee, Jane	6
McGhee, Robert	6
McKenzie, Malcolm	1
Napier, Ann	5,14
Napier, Ashford	5
Napier, Champion	5
Napier, Dicey	5,14
Napier, Edward	14
Napier, Eleanor	5
Napier, Joyce	5
Napier, Judith	5,14
Napier, Lucy	6,14
Napier, Margaret	14
Napier, Mary	5
Napier, Patrick	5,6,13,14
Napier, Patrick, Jr.	14
Napier, Rebecca	5
Napier, Rene	14
Napier, Thomas H.	3,4,5
Napier, Thomas Hughes	5,14
Orr, Alexander	15
Orr, Polly	15
Parsons, Merle	12
Paul, Bobby	12
Paul, C.R.	12
Paul, Joe	12
Pearis, George & Rebecca	4
Peck, Benjamin	9
Peck, Benjamin, Jr.	9
Peck, Jacob	9
Peck, John	9
Peck, Lydia	9
Peck, Margaret (Carper)	9
Pem (Penn?), Ephraim	13
Pepper, James	15
Pepper, Jesse	3,15
Pepper, John	15
Pepper, Dr. John	3
Pepper, Joseph	15
Pepper, Joshua	15
Pepper, Mary	15
Pepper, Naomi	15

INDEX

Name	Page
Pepper, Dr. Robert	14
Pepper, Sally	15
Pepper, Sally (Patterson)	14
Pepper, Samuel	14,15
Pepper, Sarah	15
Pepper, William	15
Peters, Christian	9
Peters, Conrad	9
Peterson, John Solomon	15
Phillips, Mary (Miller)	11
Phillips, Sara Eleanor	11
Phillips, Simon	11
Pickleheimer, Jacob	8
Pickleheimer, Sarah	8
Porter, Mary	2
Porterfield, George Alexander	13
Porterfield, Mary Jane (Albert)	13
Porterfield, William	13
Preuss, Johann Heinrich	8
Raeburn, Jane	15
Raeburn, Jenny	15
Raeburn, John	15
Raeburn, Joseph	15
Rees, Lucretia	3
Roach, Jesse	3
Robinson, George	3
Robinson, James	15
Robinson, Margaret (Aul)	15
Robinson, Mary	15
Rodgers, Alexander	10
Rodgers, Margaret	10
Rodgers, Margaret (Culton)	10
Rodgers, Samuel Iron	10
Rodkey, Joseph	12
Rogers, Bolling	15
Sartain, John	5,14
Sartain, Sarah	5
Scott, Robert	7
Scott, Flossom	12
Shell, Christian	6,15
Shell, Jacob	6
Shell(Shell), Peter	2
Slusser, Elizabeth Rebecca (Smith)	16
Slusser, John B.	16
Slusser, John Harvey	16
Smelser, Cora E.	12
Smith, George	15
Smith, Issac	10
Smith, John	10
Snidow, Barbara	10
Snidow, Barbara Elizabeth	16
Snidow, Christian	5,6,7,9,10,12,14
Snidow, Christian Cephas	16
Snidow, Christian Lewis	10
Snidow, Clara	9
Snidow, Elizabeth	9
Snidow, Elizabeth (Helm)	7,8
Snidow, Elizabeth (Surface)	12
Snidow, Elvira	16
Snidow, Elvira Jane	16
Snidow, Exonia	16
Snidow, George	12,16
Snidow, Jacob	8
Snidow, James W.	16
Snidow, Jane	12
Snidow, John	7,8,9
Snidow, John Chapman	9
Snidow, John M.	12
Snidow, John Milton	16
Snidow, Martha Ann (Walker)	16
Snidow, Mary Burke	9,16
Snidow, Mary (Burke)	5,7,9
Snidow, Nancy	9
Snidow, Nancy Burk (Williams)	16
Snidow, Nancy Josephine	16
Snidow, Rebecca	9
Snidow, Sarah	10
Snidow, Sarah Ann	16
Snidow, Sarah (Turner)	10,12
Snidow, William H.	6,7,9
Snidow, William Turner	12,16
Sovain, Abraham	15
Sovain, Ann	15
Sovain, Lydia	15
Strother, Margaret (Watts)	2
Strother, William Jr.	2
Taylor, ____	2
Taylor, James	2
Thomson, Lilias (Atkins)	10
Thomson, Margaret	10
Thomson, Samuel	10
Treese, Harriet	12
Walker, Henry	10

INDEX

Name	Page
Pepper, Dr. Robert	14
Pepper, Sally	15
Pepper, Sally (Patterson)	14
Pepper, Samuel	14,15
Pepper, Sarah	15
Pepper, Willian	15
Peters, Christian	9
Peters, Conrad	9
Peterson, John Solomon	15
Phillips, Mary (Miller)	11
Phillips, Sara Eleanor	11
Phillips, Simon	11
Pickleheimer, Jacob	8
Pickleheimer, Sarah	8
Porter, Mary	2
Porterfield, George Alexander	13
Porterfield, Mary Jane (Albert)	13
Porterfield, William	13
Preuss, Johann Heinrich	8
Raeburn, Jane	15
Raeburn, Jenny	15
Raeburn, John	15
Raeburn, Joseph	15
Rees, Lucretia	3
Roach, Jesse	3
Robinson, George	3
Robinson, James	15
Robinson, Margaret (Aul)	15
Robinson, Mary	15
Rodgers, Alexander	10
Rodgers, Margaret	10
Rodgers, Margaret (Culton)	10
Rodgers, Samuel Iron	10
Rodkey, Joseph	12
Rogers, Rolling	15
Sartain, John	5,14
Sartain, Sarah	5
Scott, Robert	7
Scott, Flossom	12
Shell, Christian	6,15
Shell, Jacob	6
Shell(Sholl), Peter	2
Slusser, Elizabeth Rebecca (Smith)	16
Slusser, John B.	16
Slusser, John Harvey	16
Smelser, Cora E.	12
Smith, George	15
Smith, Issac	10
Smith, John	10
Snidow, Barbara	10
Snidow, Barbara Elizabeth	16
Snidow, Christian	5,6,7,9,10,12,14
Snidow, Christian Cephas	16
Snidow, Christian Lewis	10
Snidow, Clara	9
Snidow, Elizabeth	9
Snidow, Elizabeth (Helm)	7,8
Snidow, Elizabeth (Surface)	12
Snidow, Elvira	16
Snidow, Elvira Jane	16
Snidow, Exonia	16
Snidow, George	12,16
Snidow, Jacob	8
Snidow, James W.	16
Snidow, Jane	12
Snidow, John	7,8,9
Snidow, John Chapman	9
Snidow, John M.	12
Snidow, John Milton	16
Snidow, Martha Ann (Walker)	16
Snidow, Mary Burke	9,16
Snidow, Mary (Burke)	5,7,9
Snidow, Nancy	9
Snidow, Nancy Burk (Williams)	16
Snidow, Nancy Josephine	16
Snidow, Rebecca	9
Snidow, Sarah	10
Snidow, Sarah Ann	16
Snidow, Sarah (Turner)	10,12
Snidow, William H.	6,7,9
Snidow, William Turner	12,16
Sovain, Abraham	15
Sovain, Ann	15
Sovain, Lydia	15
Strother, Margaret (Watts)	2
Strother, William Jr.	2
Taylor, ____	2
Taylor, James	2
Thomson, Lilias (Atkins)	10
Thomson, Margaret	10
Thomson, Samuel	10
Treese, Harriet	12
Walker, Henry	10

INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Walker, Jane.K.(Carr)—	16		
Walker, John Lewis———	16		
Walker, Martha Elizabeth-	16		
Walker, Martha (Woods)-	10		
Walker, Mary Burk (Snidow)-	7,10		
Walters, George———	8		
Williams, Amanda Melvina—	12		
Williams, Anna E.———	12		
Williams, Anna (Echols)-	11,12		
Williams, Eliza———	13		
Williams, Elizabeth———	13		
Williams, Elizabeth (Albert)-	10		
Williams, Elizabeth Louise-	12		
Williams, George———	12		
Williams, George Henry-	8,9		
Williams, George Luther-	9,11,12		
Williams, George Luther, Jr.-	13		
Williams, Henry———	10		
Williams(Wilhelm),Heinrich—	8		
Williams, Issac———	10		
Williams, James Allen—	12		
Williams, James Frederick—	11,12		
Williams, Jane Verlinda-	13		
Williams, John Burk———	13		
Williams, John Milton—	12		
Williams, Linny———	11,12		
Williams, Margaret———	8,13		
Williams, Margaret (Harless)-	8,9		
Williams, Mary B.———	12		
Williams, Mary Burke—	13		
Williams, Nancy Burke—	12,13		
Williams, Nancy (Burke)—	11,12		
Williams, Rachel———	13		
Williams, Rachel Maneva-	12		
Williams, Ruth———	13		
Williams, Virginia———	13		
Wilson, Lucretia———	15		
Wilson, Mary Elizabeth-	14		
Wilson, Samuel———	14		
Wilson, Sarah———	14		
Wilson, Theodocia———	14		
Wingo, Burrell Walker—	13		
Woods, Andrew———	10		
Woods, Martha (Poage)—	10		
Yeardley, Benjamin———	7		
Younger, Charles———	12		



C. WELLS

3-11-86

Annals of Floyd County, Kentucky 1800-1826

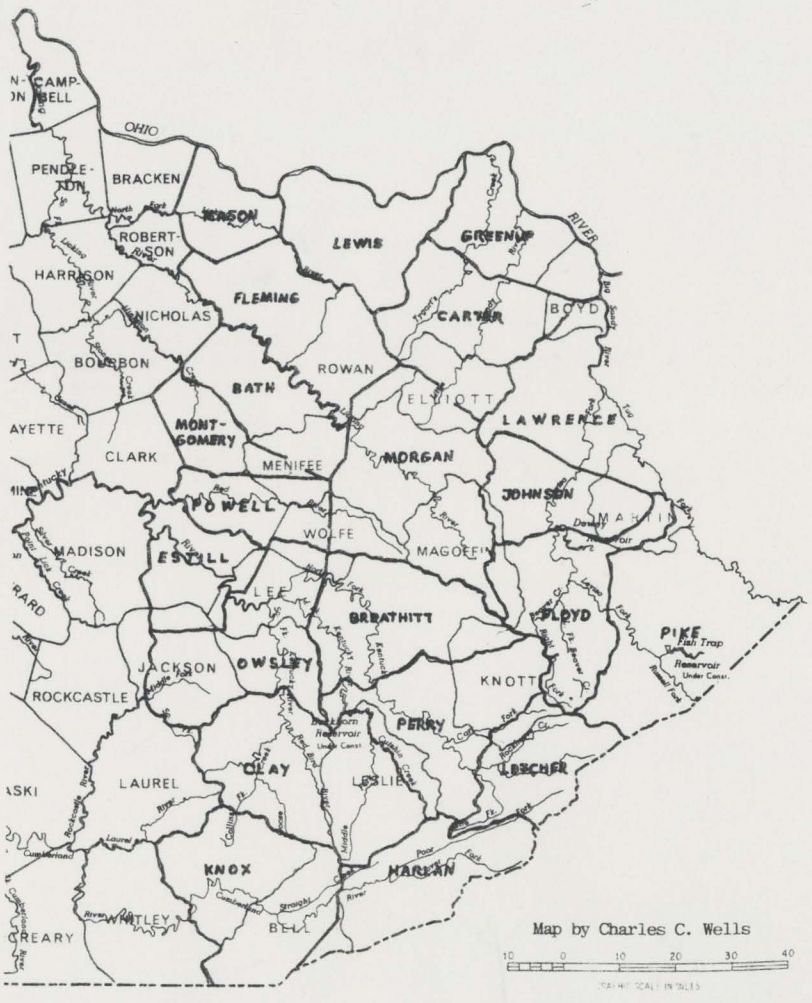


By Charles C. Wells

GATEWAY PRESS, INC.
Baltimore 1983

78272

EASTERN KENTUCKY
1823 to 1855



CHA

MA

180

1808 _____
1809 _____
1810 _____
1811 _____
1812 _____
1813 _____
1814 _____
1815 _____
1816 _____
1817 _____
1818 _____
1819 _____
1820 _____
1821 _____
1822 _____
1823 _____
1824 _____
1825 _____
1826 _____

Bond dated 25, May 1826 by William Harmon and Henry Waller for a marriage shortly to be had between William Harmon and Catherine Waller.

This is to surtify that I, Jacob Waller, air willing to a mach purposed between Katharin Wallar and William Harmon and that I dezier you Mr. Mayo, Clark of Floyd Corte, to grant them marriage liseans. This given under my hand this 24 day of May 1826.
Attest: Isaac Berry (S) Jacob Waller
Henry Waller

Bond dated 12, Dec. 1826 by William Cassell and Thomas Lewis for a marriage shortly to be had between William Cassell and Judith Lewis.

Bond dated 13, July 1826 by John Arms and George Tackett for a marriage shortly to be had between John Arms and Mary Blanton.

Bond dated 29, April 1826 by Benjamin P. Evans and Charles Stapleton for a marriage shortly to be had between Benjamin P. Evans and Sally Arms.

April the 28 day 1826. Mr. Maho. I want you to grant me lizons as I am of lawful age to marry. I was born in 1802 and wishes to be married to Benjamin P. Evans.
(S) Saley Arms

Bond dated 15, Dec. 1826 by John Moore and Benjamin Porter for a marriage shortly to be had between John Moore and Peggy Porter.

Mr. Jacob Mayo, You will please to issue licence for my daughter Peggy to John Moore and this shall be your approbation for same.
Attest: Benj. Porter (S) John Porter

Bond dated 6, Sept. 1826 by William Roberson and John Roberson for a marriage shortly to be had between William Roberson & Everline Auxier.

September 6, 1826. I hear give leave to the Clark of Floyd County to give license for my daughter Everline and William Roberson.
Attest: John Conley (S) Nanthaniel Auxier

Bond dated 14, Dec. 1826 by Jacob Mayo and John Burk for a marriage shortly to be had between Jacob Mayo and Rebecca Graham.

Bond dated 29, April 1826 by Charles Stapleton and Benj. Evans for a marriage shortly to be had between Charles Stapleton and Mary Evans.

29, April 1826. This is to certify that I have granted by the request of Josha Stapleton is willing for Charles Stapleton and Mary Evans to be married.

This is to certify that I am of lawful age and willing to marry with Charles Stapleton (S) Mary Evans

MAR

Bond dated 1, May 1826 b
marriage shortly to be had be

To the Clerk of Floyd Co
am of lawful age intend

Bond dated 14, Aug. 1826
for a marriage shortly to be
Pridemore.

Bond dated 25, July 1826
a marriage shortly to be had

July 24, 1826 Wm. Mayo
Sir, You will please to
Morris and my daughter Pe
to law and in so doing th
warrant. Given under my h
Attest: John B. Whitt
Jacob Wireman

Bond dated 27, April 1826
for a marriage shortly to be h
Casebolt.

The Clerk of Floyd County
marriage license for my da
marry William Slone.

Bond dated 24, Nov. 1825 by Reuben May and John Burk for a marriage shortly to be had between Reuben Man and Salley Allen.

Bond dated 28, Feb. 1825 by Samuel Layne, Jnr. and Samuel Layne, Snr. for a marriage shortly to be had between Samuel Layne, Jnr. and Judith Elkins.

February the 21st, 1825. This is to certify that we, William Frasher, garden for Judy Elkins, and Polly Frasher the mother of said Judah, is hereby consentful and agreed that Samuel Layne shall obtain licens to marry our daughter Judah, as wittnes our hands and seals.
Attest: Wm. Sailsberry (S) Wm. Frasher
Polly Frasher

Bond dated 29, Nov. 1825 by Thomas Hamilton, Jnr. & Isaac Foster for a marriage shortly to be had between Thomas Hamilton and Judy Foster.

Bond dated 22, April 1825 by Isham Dykes and Joseph Damron for a marriage shortly to be had between Isham Dykes and Betsy McMillen.

Bond dated 5, Nov. 1825 by John Garhart and Harris Wilson for a marriage shortly to be had between John Garhart and Florence Patton.

Bond dated 25, Nov. 1825 by Soloman Right [Wright] & Benjamin Yates for a marriage shortly to be had between Soloman Right and Betsy Yates.

Bond dated 6, Jan. 1825 by John Castell and William Barnett for a marriage shortly to be had between John Castell & Elizabeth Wilson.

Bond dated 10, Jan. 1825 by John Spriggs and Benjamin Burchett for a marriage shortly to be had between John Spriggs and Sally Burchett.

Bond dated 28, May 1825 by Hiram Barnett and Nathaniel Barnett for a marriage shortly to be had between Hiram Barnett & Peggy Click

Bond dated 30, Dec. 1825 by Philip Slusher and Benjamin Howard for a marriage shortly to be had between Philip Slusher and Polly Howard.

To the Clerk of Floyd County Court. Sir, You will please to issue marriage licence for my daughter Polly Howard and Philip Slusher to get married according to law and in so doing you will oblidge yours.
December the 28th day, 1825 (S) Sealy Howard
Attest: William Howard
Johnson Whitaker

Bond dated 18, May 1825 by Cornelius Sellards and Jesse McGuire for a marriage shortly to be had between Cornelius Sellards and Anny Sullivan.

Bond dated 18, April 1825 by A
for a marriage shortly to be had be
Arms.

Bond dated __, April 1825 by
for a marriage shortly to be had be
Hanna.

April 25th day 1825. Wm. Ma
issue a licence of marriage fo
Levinah Hanna and this shall b
from me.

Bond dated 3, Oct. 1826 by Jon
marriage shortly to be had between

I do hereby certify that I am
matrimony depending between Jo
Elizabeth. Given under my hanc
Attest: Vincent Dawson
George Wells

I do hereby certify that I am
matrimony now depending betwee
Porter. Given under my hand th
Floyd County Kentucky
Attest: John Porter
George Wells

Bond dated 18, Dec. 1826 by Da
a marriage shortly to be had betwee

Bond dated 8, March 1826 by R
a marriage shortly to be had betwee

This do cirtify that I James H
are willing for our daughter
she being a free agent for he
this 3 day of March 1826.
Attest: John Howard
Wm. Howard

Bond dated 13, Feb. 1826 by J
marriage shortly to be had between

February 7, 1826 Wm. Jacob
Please to give James Hale lic
Sanders and oblidge your frie

Bond dated 13, Sept. 1826 by
for a marriage shortly to be had b
Sally Barnett.

I do hereby agree that the Cl

GROOM	BRIDE	DATE
SAMUEL ALLEN	JANIE PATTON	DEC. 28, 1815
JAMES AUXIER	SUSANNA BUSH	JAN. 18, 1815
JOHN BLAIR	POLLY BARNETT	JULY 25, 1815
HEZEKIAH BORDERS	FANNY DAVIS	APRIL 15, 1815
JOHN CASTLE	ELIZABETH FRANCIS	DEC. 28, 1815
JEREMIAH COLLIER	JENNY BURKS	JAN. 26, 1815
THOMAS COOPER	ELIZABETH MEEK	APRIL 13, 1815
JOSEPH DAMRON	ELIZABETH DYKES	DEC. 3, 1815
GEORGE DANIEL	SALLY DORTON	FEB. 2, 1815
HENRY DAVIS	POLLY WALTERS	DEC. 16, 1815
GEORGE FLETCHER	DICEY JOHNSON	SEPT. 1, 1815
WEEKS FRAZIER	ANNE SALMON	FEB. 23, 1815
JAMES GANNON	POLLY RATLIFF	SEPT. 27, 1815
WILLIAM GEARHEART	RACHEL HALE	AUG. 18, 1815
ADAM HAGEL	POLLY WILLIAMS	NOV. 12, 1815
BRICE HALE	FANNY MORRIS	SEPT. 26, 1815
SAMUEL HATFIELD	MARY FRANKLIN	APRIL 26, 1815
WILLIAM HAVENS	ELIZABETH SHRIVER	APRIL 13, 1815
ADAM HAZEL	POLLY WILLIAMS	DEC. 15, 1815
ROBERT HERRELL	LUCINDA TURMAN	AUG. 2, 1815
EDWARD HILL	SALLY HAMILTON	JULY 27, 1815
ELIJAH KEETON	ANNE JOHNSON	JAN. 16, 1815
ISAAC LUNSFORD	ELIZABETH FUGET	DEC. 24, 1815
CHRISTOPHER MAINOR	ISBELL WILLIAMS	OCT. 5, 1815
SAMUEL MANN	FRASHA DIKES	FEB. 25, 1815
DAVID McBROOM	MAHALA SOWARDS	DEC. 15, 1815
RICHARD McCOY	BETSY ADKINS	AUG. 27, 1815
JAMES MEEK	MALINDA PRICE	SEPT. 7, 1815
JOHN PHILLIPS	SALLY KELLY	JAN. 16, 1815
ELIJAH PRESTON	JEAN PATRICK	JAN. 22, 1815
ELIPHAS PRESTON	ANNE PELPHRY	DEC. 10, 1815
JOSEPH PROFITT	REBECCA FAIRCHILD	JAN. 15, 1815
SAMUEL RICE	PHOEBE HITCHCOCK	DEC. 24, 1815
ISHAM SLONE	POLLY REYNOLDS	OCT. 26, 1815
WILSON SULLIVAN	FANNY YOUNG	APRIL 18, 1815
HEZEKIAH WILEY	LUCRETIA NELSON	AUG. 13, 1815
JOHN WILLIAMS	NANCY MAINER	OCT. 5, 1815
BENJAMIN ADAMS	NANCY HOLBROOK	FEB. 10, 1816
JESSE ADAMS	RHODA MARTIN	JUNE 9, 1816
SAMUEL ALLEN	POLLY LAWHORN	OCT. 2, 1816
WILLIAM ALLEY	SALLEY ACRES	MAY 22, 1816
WILLIAM ANDERSON	JUDY SLONE	SEPT. 19, 1816
WILLIAM BRANHAM	CHARITY GIBSON	DEC. 5, 1816
JOHN BROWN	ELIZABETH CORDILL	APRIL 15, 1816
ROBERT BROWN	JEMIMA WALKER	FEB. 18, 1816
DRURY BURCHETT	ELIZABETH McCOWEN	JAN. 31, 1816
THOMAS BURCHETT	MILLY MAYNOR	FEB. 29, 1816
JOHN CASKEY	HANNA LEWIS	APRIL 4, 1816
JAMES CASTEEL	BETSY CASSELL	APRIL 4, 1816
JACOB COBURN	BETSY WALKER	APRIL 18, 1816

GROOM	BRIDE
RICHARD COLLIER	ELIZABETH
REUBIN COLLINSWORTH	MORNING MA
NICHOLAS COMBS	ELIZABETH
RICHARD DAMRON	RHODA JARR
THOMAS FLEETWOOD	CATY TODD
JOSEPH FORD	REBECCA RA
WILLIAM FRAZIER	POLLY ADKI
JOHN FULKS	DICY SLONE
THOMAS HACKWORTH	JENNY PREE
WILLIAM HALL	MARGARET J
DAVID K. HARRIS	ANN SPURLO
JEREMIAH HATFIELD	SALLY WALL
JOHN HAYES	ELIZABETH
LEWIS HAYWOOD	BETSY FITZP
JAMES HONAKER	LEVISA OWEN
JOSEPH LAWSON	MARY ANN BE
GEORGE MARTIN	LEVINA McGU
JOHN MATHEWS	POLLY MAINO
MIAL MAYO	SUSANNA MAT
WILLIAM McCLURE	LUCRETIA CH
JOSEPH McCOY	MARY MAINOR
JAMES MOORE	NANCY BARNE
DAVID NICKLE	KITTY REED
JOHN NIX	PEGGY YOUNG
WILLIAM OWENS	REBECCA RATL
ARNOLD PERRY	POLLY RATLI
JOHN RAMEY, JR.	PEGGY HITCH
WILLIAM SMITH	NELLY COMBS
WILLIAM SMYTH	BETSY LUSTE
GEORGE SOWARD	AMY CHAPMAN
SPENCER SPEARS	TABITHA YOUN
ROBERT SPRADLIN	LEVICY FITZP
HIRAM SPURLOCK	MARTHA J. OS
WILLIAM TERRY	SABRA CASEBO
WARREN TOULSON	ELIZABETH TO
JOHN VENTERS	NANCY CRUM
WILLIAM WARD	ELIZABETH ME
DAVID WINKLE	CATY REED
MICHAEL DRAKE	SARAH HUNT
WILLIAM YOUNG	SALLY NIX
NATHAN ADKINS	MAHULDA DRAKE
WILLIAM ADKINS	CHARITY POLLY
WILLIAM AKERS	CATHERINE SLU
JOHN BROWN	CATY BORDERS
JAMES COPLEY	REBECCA MARCU
CORBIN ESTEPP	ELIZABETH DAV
PRESTON FIELDS	ELIZABETH RUT
JACOB FITZPATRICK	RAINEY HAYWOO
THOMAS HACKNEY	PRISCILLA DRA
JOHN HACKWORTH	AGNES DAVIS

) COUNTY, KENTUCKY

George Daniel & Samuel Sellards for a
en George Daniel and Salley Dorton.

. Jonathan Mayo, C.P.F. Sir,
Daniel and Salley Dorton
r our hands Edward Dorton

John Phillips and Tho. C. Brown for
ween John Phillips & Salley Kelly.

/ Benjamin Deal & Gabriel Parsons for
in Deal and Polley Stelton.

Elijah Keeton & Peter Epperson for a
en Elijah Keeton and Anne Johnson.

k Floyd. You will please to
r Anna to marry with Elijah
(S) Betsy Johnson

James Auxier & Thomas C. Brown for a
n James Auxier and Susanna Bush.

Henry Davis and John W. Lewis for a
n Henry Davis and Polley Walters.

. This is to certify that Henry
Walters is about to get married.
h day of December 1815.
(S) George Walter

William Haven and John Havens for a
Havens and Elizabeth Shrever.

Benjamin Benttle and Spencer Adams
Benjamin Benttle and Betsy Cress.

ne Clark of Floyd. This may
and my daughter Betsy with
This from under my hand,
(S) George Cress

Samuel Rice and William McDaniel for
en Samuel Rice & Phebe Hitchcock.

James Gannon & Stephen Chappel for
ames Gannon and Polley Ratliff.

avid McBroom and Charles W. Young
etween David McBroom and Mahala

ezakiah Borders and John Vanhoose
etween Hezikiah Borders and Fanny

Bond dated 16, Aug. 1815 by William Garheart and Zacheriah Hale for a marriage to be had between William Garheart and Rachel Hale.

This is to certify that Peter Hale and Sarah Hale, his wife, are willing that William Garheart should take their daughter Rachel Hale to wife. Given under our hands this 16th day of august 1815. Attest: Zecherial Hale

Bond dated 30, Sept. 1815 by Christopher Mainor and Benjamin Williamson for a marriage shortly to be had between Christopher Mainor and Isbell Williamson.

September the last day, 1815. This is to sertefy that you may ishue licence for John Williamson and my daughter Nancy Maneneor. This from your friend. (S) Christefer Maneneor

Bond dated 3, Aug. 1815 by Hezakiah Wiley and Richard Williamson for a marriage shortly between Hezakiah Wiley and Leucretia Nelson.

To Mayo, Clk. of Floyd County Cr. Sir, Please issue licence for Hezekiah Wiley to marry Leucretia Nelson, my daughter, and you will much oblidge your obet. servt.
3, August 1815 (S) Immanuel Nelson

Bond dated 18, April 1815 by Wilson Sullivan and Thos. Evans for a marriage shortl to be between Wilson Sullivan & Fanny Young.

Bond dated 10, Jan. 1815 by William Copley and Thomas Copley for a marriage shortly to be between William Copley & Nancy Cline.

To the Clark of Floyd County. This is to sertify you may give licens between William Copley and Nancy Cline, both of this county and state of Kentucky, as they are both of full age to be lawfully joined togeather in matrimony. Given under my hand January the 1, 1815.
(S) Peter Cline

Bond dated 21, Jan. 1815 by Jerimiah Collier and James Elkins for a marriage shortly to be had between Jerimiah Collier and Jeney Burks.

This is to certify that I have give my consent for Jerimiah Collier to marry my daughter Jeney Burks. This from yours,
Jan. 21st, 1814 [sic] (S) David Burks

Bond dated 8, Dec. 1815 by Eliphas Preston, Wm. Pelphry, Snr. James Vanhoose and Wm. Pelphry, Jnr. for a marriage shortly to be had between Eliphas Preston and Anne Pelphry.

The Clerk of Floyd County Court will please to issue a licence for my daughter Anne Pelphry to marry Eliphas Preston and oblidge,
8, Dec. 1815 (S) Wm. Pelfrey, Snr.

Bond dated 26, July 1815 by Edward Hill & Francis A. Brown for a marriage shortly to be had between Edward Hill and Sally Hamilton.

GROOM	BRIDE	DATE
JOHN BENTLEY	PEGGY HAMILTON	FEB. 18, 1819
LEWIS BENTLEY	NANCY HAMON	FEB. 15, 1819
SOLOMON BENTLEY	POLLY YOUNTS	MARCH 11, 1819
JOSEPH BRYANT	ELIZABETH O'HAIR	MAY 29, 1819
JOHN CAUDILL	BETSY ADAMS	AUG. 15, 1819
WILLIAM CHILDERS	SALLY YOUNG	OCT. 28, 1819
BENJAMIN CLEMMONS	POLLY HAMMON	MARCH 21, 1819
ELIJAH COFFEE	PEGGY PATRICK	JAN. 30, 1819
STEPHEN COLLIER	ANNA BURK	JULY 21, 1819
JAMES DAVIS	MARTHA SMOTHERS	JULY 1, 1819
THOMAS DAVIS	CLARINDA AUXIER	SEPT. 27, 1819
WILLIAM DAVIS	MARY TAYLOR	MARCH 25, 1819
ALLEN DAY	POLLY ALLENTON	JAN. 21, 1819
JOB DEAN	PEGGY GANNON	JUNE 13, 1819
JOHN DESKINS	REBECCA HOLT	JULY 30, 1819
NIMROD FARLEY	K. HARMON	JUNE 6, 1819
ISAAC FLEETWOOD	SALLY BROWN	AUG. 26, 1819
GEORGE FLETCHER	LOUISA MARSHALL	JUNE 24, 1819
JAMES FUGET	REBECCA COTTLE	SEPT. 6, 1819
JOHN G. GALLOWAY	CATHERINE HACKNEY	SEPT. 30, 1819
ALEXANDER G. Y. GEORGE	BETSY MAY	JULY 1, 1819
EZEKIEL GIBSON	JENNY JOHNSON	MAY 30, 1819
JAMES GIBSON	SALLY DAVIS	NOV. 18, 1819
WILLIAM GIBSON	NANCY JUSTICE	JUNE 14, 1819
JAMES HAGER	SUSANNAH PORTER	SEPT. 2, 1819
THOMAS HAGIN	REBECCA WALLER	FEB. 23, 1819
JAMES HANNA	POLLY HAMILTON	FEB. 11, 1819
SPENCER HILL	LUCY RAMEY	JAN. 7, 1819
CARTER JACOBS	POLLY MARTIN	APRIL 20, 1819
BENJAMIN B. JOHNSON	EMBLY ANN STEPHENSON	SEPT. 4, 1819
NELSON KEETON	SARAH LEWIS	FEB. 11, 1819
WILLIAM KEETON	LOUISE CHILDERS	APRIL 3, 1819
WILLIAM KELLY	ELIZA EVANS	AUG. 2, 1819
WILLIAM KING	SALLY LESTER	APRIL 1, 1819
JOHN LAWSON	NANCY BANKS	MARCH 30, 1819
BRACKEN LEWIS	MATILDA PRESTON	DEC. 23, 1819
JOHN LOCKER	POLLY EVANS	JUNE 3, 1819
JOHN MARCUM	CLOE STEPHENS	MARCH 18, 1819
MOSES MARCUM	EDY BRYANT	JUNE 11, 1819
EDWARD B. MILLER	LEVISA STRATTON	APRIL 21, 1819
JOHNATHAN MULLINS	POLLY JOHNSON	OCT. 26, 1819
AMBROSE McKINISTER	BETSY SPENCER	SEPT. 28, 1819
JAMES NESTER	REBECCA FUGET	DEC. 23, 1819
GEORGE PACK	SALLY LAIN	SEPT. 27, 1819
DANIEL PELPHRY	LYDIA WILLIAMS	JUNE 24, 1819
JAMES PENNINGTON	ELENOR CAUDILL	DEC. 19, 1819
JOHN PENNINGTON	RACHEL MORGAN	SEPT. 18, 1819
THOMAS PERRY	MARTHA WELLS	OCT. 8, 1819
HENRY POLLY	PATSY HALL	APRIL 15, 1819
JOHN PRESLEY	LUCY McCAULY	DEC. 13, 1819
HENRY PREWITT	FANNY BRIGGS	APRIL 15, 1819
TEAQUE QUILLEN	POLLY SANDERS	MAY 22, 1819
CHARLES SHORT	ANN MULLINS	APRIL 5, 1819

GROOM	BRIDE
WILLIAM STACEY	REBECCA PR
THOMAS STEWART	SALLY MATH
WILLIAM SMITH	AGNES SLON
WILLIAM M. SMITH	MAGLEN NEA
WILLIAM SPARKMAN	DRUCILLA H
ALEXANDER VARNEY	SUSANNA RU
PATRICK VAUGHN	SUSANNAH H
DAVID WILLIAMS	CINTHA HAN
ANDREW WILSON	ESTHER HUS
ABRAHAM WIREMAN	SALLY DEAN
WILLIAM WITTEN	LOCKY HACK
GEORGE ADAMS	HENRITTA C
PAUL ALLEY	REBECCA WI
BENJAMIN BAILEY	FANNY STEP
JOSEPH BAISDEN	LUCINDA OS
MOSES BALL	BETSY MAIN
ARCHIBALD BORDERS	JENNY PRES
ARMSTEAD BURCHETT	ELIZABETH
JOHN CANTRILL	PEGGY SMIT
JOHN CHARLES	NANCY THOM
JOSHUA CLEVENGER	MARY MEAD
PETER CLINE	MARY SMITH
PETER CLINE	EDY TRENT
JAMES COLEMAN	ELIZABETH
LEVI COLLIER	NANCY HALL
EDWARD COLLINS	POLLY BRYA
HENRY CONLEY	NANCY RICE
JOHN COOPER	SALLY SMI
URIAH COTTLE	SINTHAN JO
NATHANAL CRANK	LOU ANNA
ANCEL CRISP	SALLY CRU
ADAM CRUM	ELIZABETH
JESSE DAY	PEGGY CASH
JOHN DAY	PATSY FRA
ROBERT DAY	POLLY DAV
WILLOBY DEAL	REBECCA L
MATHIAS DENNIS	PATSY DAY
JAMES DEROSSETT	MILY ROSE
FRANCIS DYER	JEMIMA RO
HENRY ESTERLING	FRANCISCA
RICHARD EVANS	SALLY THO
THOMAS FARLEY	POLLY PHI
ADAM FLEETWOOD	JENNY PRI
THOMAS GALLION	RUTH WATS
DANIEL GANNON	ORPHA WIL
ENOCH GILMORE	ELIZABETH
HARDY GRAVES	SALLY CHI
JOHN HANEY	MARTHA BR
SAMUEL HANNA	FRANCES A

SISK:
John: 64, 70

SKIDMORE:
Betty: 106
Franky: 106
John: 185, 196
Merith: 106
Nathaniel: 106

SKIT:
Colby: 23

SLATER:
James: 92, 114, 116, 177

SLOWE:
Agnes: 303
Amos: 17, 136
Archibald: 134, 296
Clifford: 71, 124, 295
Dicy: 147, 299
Enoch: 206
George: 24
Hiram: 159, 301
Isam: 133, 134, 143, 200, 298
James: 13, 14, 18, 79, 84, 93, 115, 119, 138, 146
John: 63, 97
Judy: 150, 298
Milly: 124
Polly: 133, 158, 296, 301, 304 309
Sally: 259, 304
Shadrack: 99, 107, 143, 147, 165, 178, 200, 291
Solomon: 133
William: 99, 115, 143, 180, 291, 310

SLUSHER:
Catherine: 151, 299
Jacob: 14, 64, 106, 238
Phillip: 285, 286, 309

SLOVER:
James: 9

SMETHER:
Jean: 122, 294
Jns.: 122

SMILEY:
James: 22
Samuel: 22, 110, 129

SMITH:
Elijah: 211, 246
Elizabeth: 142, 269, 307
Enoch: 197
Hardin: 167
James: 97, 100, 134, 210, 296
Jerimiah: 259
Jo.: 24
Jonathan: 142
John: 112, 138, 140, 157, 164 167, 171, 185, 202, 203, 204 205, 210, 212, 264, 306
Mary: 257, 303
Peggy: 253 303
Polly: 157, 300
Ruben: 84, 155
Robert: 237
Sally: 303
Susanna: 157, 204
Thomas: 233
Weathers: 233
William: 147, 150, 186, 190, 200, 202, 208, 216, 217, 218 228, 245, 254, 263, 299, 303 304
Woodson: 29, 35, 39, 112, 115, 117, 155, 164

SMOTHERS:
Hiram: 114
Martha: 214, 302

SMYTH:
Alexander: 234
William: 148, 150, 299, 303

SNIDER:
Peter: 179

SOWARD:
Charles: 106
George: 149, 299
John: 239, 301
Mahala: 106, 144, 298
Mahaly: 31
Letticia: 82, 192
Selicia: 105
Susanna: 106
Thomas: 31, 77, 82, 92, 98, 99, 105, 106

SPRADLIN:
Abraham: 229, 250, 253, 275, 304

did not copy but can get

SPRADLIN:[Cont.]
Benjamin: 196, 228, 252, 304
Henry: 110, 196
James: 148
Jemima: 275, 307
Jesse: 304
John: 229, 254, 258, 304
Martha: 241
Michah: 30, 135
Nehemiah: 250, 280, 309
Patsy: 254
Robert: 148, 299
Sarah: 306

SPARKMAN:
William: 116, 303

SPARKS:
Allen: 270, 307

SPAULDING:
Francis: 199
Patsy: 304

SPEARS:
Maria: 164
Mary: 167
Robert: 36, 139, 171, 237, 297
Spencer: 33, 36, 90, 101, 103, 104, 116, 149, 237, 299
Tabitha: 163, 164, 167
Thomas: 36, 40, 171, 181, 237, 251

SPENCER:
Betsy: 302

SPRIGGS:
John: 309
Robert: 152, 175, 196

SPRINKLE:
Michael: 26, 232

SPURLOCK:
Anny: 25, 150, 246, 299
Artimince: 25, 191
Arty: 245, 246
Charles: 257, 304
David: 7, 11, 25, 30, 51, 58, 64, 65, 71, 81, 85, 99, 107, 113, 120, 177, 246
Fanny: 16, 39, 41, 232, 240
Francis: 112, 234, 246

Made by Robt. Barnard

Samuel Burch bGreatBritain? d1743AlbemarleCoVa resPrince GeorgeCoVa resGoochlandCoVa resHanoverCoVa resHenricoCo Va Sold land in Henrico Co to Michael Holland in 1730. mistbef1714GreatBritain Eliza ---- m2nd1719-25Va Mary Davis (bc1685)

James Burch dc1756AlbemarleCoVa Children include Mary, John Peartree, Samuel, Richard, Charles & Elizabeth.

Thomas Burch d1775AlbemarleCo In 1763 purchased from Francis Jordan a part of the Michael Holland tract in Albemarle Co. Among the appraisers of his estate are Vivien Minor, probable son of Garrett Minor and Diana Vivian, and John Thilman (Tillman?). mist Hannah Cheadle m2nd Sarah ---- Children include Mary, Cheadle, John, Benjamin, Keziah, William Sarah, Ann, Frances, Samuel, Joseph, Richard, Jean Stapleton & Thomas D.

Note: John M. Holland, probably from Albemarle, is my ancestor. My line continues through Frances, who married Andrew H. Turner. This is the Turner family allied with the Bays and Johnston families in documents.

I am surmising that Samuel, James and Thomas, all of whom left wills in Albemarle Co, are brothers. Although conjecture comes into play in this chart, there is an evidential basis for almost everything to be found here. Rather than dealing with variant spellings, I have used the spelling Burch in all instances. RCB

Shadrack Turner (my ancestor) of this line shows connections to Hanover Co Va. Michael Holland is identified in a deed as "of Hanover Co". RCB

My Heard line connects to my Turner line by the marriage of Nancy Garner Murd/Heard to John P. Turner, son of Andrew H. Turner & Frances Molland.

Samuel Burch

Richard Burch b1696Great Britain d1772 BrunswickCoVa resPrince GeorgeCoVa mc 1720 Jane ---- (d1773Brunswick CoVa) Children include John (m Elizabeth Lanier), Martha, Mary (m Charles Mason), Elizabeth (m William Lanier) & Richard (m Martha ----). The latter conveyed land to John Coleman. John & Elizabeth had a dau who married George Dearden/Darden and another who married George Tillman. Elizabeth is the dau of Sampson Lanier & Elizabeth Washington, dau of Richard Washington & Elizabeth Jordan.

Charles Burch bGreatBritain resPrince GeorgeCoVa resHenricoCo Va In 1732 patented land in Prince George Co adjoining that of James Powell Cocke, son-in-law of Obadiah and Mary Smith.

Elizabeth Burch b1705Great Britain d21Sep 1756 m1726 William Cabell (b9Mar1699/1700 nrWarminster WiltshireEngland d12Apr1774nr Warminster Amherst(Nelson) CoVa resHenrico CoVa resGoochland CoVa resAlbemarle CoVa) Had two sons who married Jordan women to whom I, RCB, can trace my exact relationship.

William Burch resKingand QueenCoVa m 1732 Grace ----

- **James Burch** bc1732 dc1795 OrangeCoNC m Mary Johnston Given name Garrett and marriage to a Coleman occur in this line.
- **OUR WILLIAM?**

Mary Partree Burch m Obadiah Smith (d18Feb1777 ChesterfieldCoVa)

- Lucy Smith m James Powell Cocke

John-James Burke Burch d1793 Surry CoNC m Lucrece ---- (d aft1792)

- **Elizabeth Burch** m Matthew Davis
- **OUR WILLIAM?**

David Burch

George Burch

SEE HEARD GENEALOGY FROM THE HEARD JOURNAL THAT I SENT YOU

Note: My Heards show relationships to the following family names: Barnard/Barnett, Burch, Carter, Thompson, Lanier, Darden, Jarratt/Garrett, Burke & Coleman. All these names either appear on this chart or connect to it. RCB

I am theorizing that OUR WILLIAM is the son of William (m Grace ----) or John (m Lucrece ----), and I am becoming more and more nearly convinced that he is the grandson of Samuel (d1743AlbemarleCoVa). RCB

nmn) Wilson; James Perry born May 26, 1933, n. Sheila Constance Brown of Oxford, England; Billie Sue, b. October 30, 1938, m. Joseph loward Beavers; John David b. April 2, 1942, n. Patricia Elane Patrick, daughter of Clyde nd Beulah Patrick of Honaker, Va. Leola and erry lived their married life in the Clarks alley area of Russell County where he made heir living by farming and working for Norolk and Western Railroad.

Perry died of pancreatic cancer on February 0, 1960, and Leola, who was a diabetic, died of ongestive heart failure on February 18, 1908. Their burials at Greenhills Memory Gardens ccurred exactly 20 years apart on February 2 1960 and February 22, 1980. Perry and eola's family will be perpetuated by their randchildren: Lowell Lagronski (Sonny) lagy, Debra Jane Hagy Sluss, Ronnie Leroy isk, James Lester Wilson, Sonya Lynn Van yke Pettengill, Donna Carol Van Dyke deceased), Anthony quentin Beavers, Terry ryant Beavers, Tracey Denise Beavers, and avid Patrick Van Dyke.

Geneological information regarding Perry nd Leola Van Dyke may be found in the rite-ups of the Reece Van Dyke Family and he David Jessee Blankenship Family.

655 THE REECE VAN DYKE FAMILY

Reece (nmn) Van Dyke was born September 2, 1880 at Grundy, Va. the son of Jacob B. and maline Looney Van Dyke. On October 13, 899, in Buchanan County, he married Sarah Martha Looney, born June 4, 1882, daughter of Daniel Looney and Amy Yates Looney.

With their young family, they moved to the Clarks Valley area of Swords Creek and esided in that general area throughout their ifetimes. Reece and Sarah's following twelve hildren bore them 20 grandchildren:

1. Isa Mae, b. August 19, 1900 m. Ernest W. Runyon, d. ca 1950's.
2. Gallie Friend, b. June 7, 1902, m. Adda Mae Messick, d. April 6, 1973.
3. Perry Ellis, b. Feb. 12, 1904, m. Leola Blankenship, d. Feb. 20, 1960.
4. Stella Ora, b. April 5, 1906, m. Burke Whitt in February 1928.
5. Earl Stonewall (Johnny) b. ca. 1908, d. ca 926.
6. Pearle Irene b. July 16, 1910, m. George Draper, on June 7, 1928.
7. Robert Daniel b. March 1, 1912, m. first Mae Boyd, later Leatha Fields.
8. Jacob Henry b. August 18, 1915, m. Mary elle Call on June 7, 1934.
9. William Russell b. Oct. 30, 1917, m. Sallie atrick Abel, d. Sept. 26, 1981.
10. Helen Katherine b. June 11, 1920, m. mley Ball on November 29, 1941.
11. Samuel Marion, b. May 25, 1922, m. Fay wens on January 23, 1943.
12. Lois June, b. July 12, 1926, m. Robert ambert.

Reece's mother, Emaline Looney, born ca 848-1851, was one of twenty-two children of uchanan County's Joseph Looney. The ooney ancestry is on record at the Virginia tate Archive Library in Richmond, Virginia traces the Looney family all the way back land where the family name was O'Loon- nd Luna. Sarah's ancestry is also included at lineage.

father, Jacob B. Vandyke was born and died March 27, 1908. He is the Steele family cemetery in the area of Swords Creek. His epi- of Life Vandikes (note how the spelling changes with each generation) of Buchanan County and late Russell County. Records show that Charles was married three times and that his first wife Martha (known as Patsy or Patty) McGlothlin, daughter of Jacob McGlothlin, was Jacob Vandyke's mother. Patsy was born ca 1823 and Charles ca 1818-1824. Several deeds, land grants, and other legal documents contain interesting insights to Charles. He is listed on the 1863 Civil War muster roll as enlisted for three years service by John S. Ratliff at Grundy in Buchanan County, Virginia.

Reece Van Dyke died October 15, 1963 and Sarah's death followed on January 26, 1964. They are both buried in the Russell Memorial Cemetery, Lebanon, Virginia. Genealogic research is still ongoing for this particular Van Dyke family.



Reece VanDyke Family

Photograph: Sarah Martha Van Dyke and her five daughters. Standing left to right: Sarah Martha Van Dyke, Isa Runyon, Stella Whitt, Helen Ball. Stooped left to right: June Lambert, Pearle Draper. Submitted by: Patricia Patrick Van Dyke

656 THE VENCILL FAMILY

The name Vencill was originally spelled Wetzel. Since the Dutch pronounce W as V the pronounciation changed the spelling.

Adam Vencill, of Dutch descent, met and married Christina Hemmery, of German descent. They first came with the Dutch immigrants to Maryland, then to Harrisonburg, Virginia and later to Tazewell County.

Lewis Wetzel, the famous Indian fighter was the brother of Adam Vencill.

Adam and Christina Vencill's children were: Adam, John, Bill, Henry, Lewis, Davis, Peggy, Mary, Anna and Elizabeth.

John Vencill, son of Adam and Christina, born in 1792, was one of the earliest settlers in the Belfast area. He crossed House and Barn Mountain and married Nancy Barnett who resided near the old meeting house, "Barrett's Chapel." Their children were Mary, Henry, Elizabeth, William, Sallie, Nancy, Katie, George, John, Margaret and Tommy.

William son of John and Nancy, known as "Tidley Bill" married Martha Maxwell, a widow with two children. She died after a few years and he late married Rebecca Jane Steele from Steelesburg. Their children were Ella, Mattie, Robert, George Willia, Luna, Maude and Arleigh. Ella and Mattie never married and Robert died in infancy. George William married Nannie Belle Ferguson. Their children were Clara, Kyle, Luna, Paul, Roy G. and Dorothy. An infant son, Carl, died.

Arleigh, son of William and Rebecca Steele, born 11-1-1888, married Bessie Marshall, a local school teacher, on 11-30-17. She was not permitted to teach until age 18. On 10-6-09, her eighteenth birthday, her teaching career began. She pursued her career by attending "Normals" in the summer. On one occasion she rode horseback across Clinch Mountain in order to ride the train from Saltville to Emory and Henry College.

Arleigh and Bessie M. Vencill resided in Belfast all of their lives. They showed love for their neighbors and took pride in their community, church and their land. They shared and passed down this love and pride to the generations that followed. Arleight died 8-30-59 and Bessie M. died 12-6-75 leaving from this marriage four children, Herbert C., Mary Steele, Gene (girl) and Samuel B. Herbert married Mary Bostic. Their children are Portia and Stephen. Stephen married Lynn Keen and they have one daughter Barbara. Portia married Hampton C. Munsey. They have two children, Michele and Todd. Sam was born 9-21-24 and married Mary Ellen Cox 8-15-47. Their children were Samuel B., Jr., Johnny and Christine. Sam and Mary Ellen carried on the tradition of working and raising their children on the farm land that was handed down to them from their ancestors. Sam also owned the Lebanon Gulf Service Station and was co-owner of the Lebanon Equipment Company with Paul Vencill, Jr. until his death 6-7-73. His children proudly carry on his tradition of working the Vencill farm land in Belfast. Samuel B., Jr. married Carol Jackson, Johnny married Gail Puckett and they have two children: Amanda and Amy. Christine married Ronald Helton and they have one daughter, Melanie.

Gene and Mary Steele remain unmarried and also live in Belfast. Submitted by Christine Vencill Helton

657 VETERANS OF THREE WARS

Civil

Henry Miller, son of John Miller and Polly Hess Miller McNulty, was in the Civil War. He got back without a scratch. His brother, Martin Miller, also in the Civil War, never did return.

Civil War

Jahue Griffith, son of Tazewell Hill Griffith and brother of Frank Griffith, was in the Civil War. He and his buddy were hiking one cold day. Night came upon them. They each had a blanket. They spread one on some leaves, put the other one over them. A big snow fell that night. His buddy awoke first the next morning and called out: "Wake up Jacob—day's a'breakin. I'm so cold my chin's a'shakin."

World War I

Fred Miller, son of Jimmy Miller and Florence Sauls Miller was in World War I. He said he was in battle. He said he saw heads off rolling on the ground and intestines hanging in trees. After he got back, his mind would go off at times. He married Vickie Shepard. They had seven children. He was a great grandson of Polly McNulty.

World War II

Samuel Columbus (Lum) Price and Myrtie Honaker Price had 14 children. Six of their seven boys were in World War II at the same time. Names: Banner, Taze, Paul, John Lee, Henry and Grady. Then later, their youngest son, Coy enlisted in the Air Force for 20 years. He made a career out of it. He is back with big pay. They are all back and still living.

World War II

Lawrence E. Price, born October 9, 1924, son of Barnett Joshua Price and Martha Miller

their first grandchild, Jo Ann Newberry, whose father died when she was a few weeks old.

My parents were hard-working farmers, not church-going, but religious in daily living. They were known for helping families in need, not with money, for there was none, but with food from the garden, cellar or meat house, or freshly made bread for "the sick", wood or coal, or volunteer labor. They always knew what home remedy would cure any ailment and were often "sent for" to come to a neighboring family with illness. My father was visited many times and requested to pull "sick teeth."

There was always music in our home, home-grown. Both parents played the foot-pedaled organ, and they had beautiful voices. As the children grew, we developed our musical talents to form a group, and entertained for local listeners who came to our home, usually on Saturday nights and Sunday afternoons.

There was always reading materials in our home, mostly from magazines, and always McCall's . My father read at every opportunity, thus becoming self-educated. My parents never kept us home to do farm chores when school was in session. They made many sacrifices for us to get more education than they had. All but two completed high school, and four are graduates of Emory and Henry College. My mother hoped that at least one of her children would become a teacher. Four did! Also, four sons and one daughter served their country in uniform during World War II.

My father had his own unique way of expressing himself, such as grace before meals was "reading in your plate," a clock or watch was a "time piece," a doctor was a "pill farmer," someone who bragged was a "wind bag" or "Blow George," eating a meal was "feeding you face," someone not fond of work wasn't "worth the salt it took to feed him." We remember that "Ole Ring was the best dog in the world till he got with a bunch of strays." "A farmer is judged by his gates." "You are judged by the company you keep." A person with a weak, limp handshake didn't have "any backbone." He also had weather signs that were quite accurate as he studied leaves, tree bark, insects and the skies. If needed rain didn't come, somebody "wasn't paying the preacher." He was a man of many abilities: farmer, environmentalist, carpenter, blacksmith, shoe repairman, and barber.

My mother was equally versatile, as she cooked, gardened, canned, sewed, made soap, cheese, butter, raised chickens and turkeys and did the many tasks that are necessary for farm life. Her philosophy, "where there's a will, there's a way," "pretty is as pretty does," "you can't do wrong and get by," and "help the ones who need help" are well remembered.

The heritage of this Barret-Robinson union is deep, secure and lasting. Submitted by Kathleen Robinson Taylor

569 THE THOMPS ROBINSON FAMILY

Thomps Robinson, my great grandfather, came from near Marion, Virginia, to Castlewood sometime in the early days of the settlement. I have been told that he was part Indian. He married Betty Minton and they settled in sight of the Castlewood fort. They had eight children: Richard, Henry, Sam, Will, Charlie, Oliver, Jim and one girl, Eliza.

Jim Robinson was my grandfather. He married Nancy Patton, the daughter of Rev. Saunders Patton. Her mother was Mahalia White. They settled on Cold Creek, that is now called Buzzard Roost. Jim and Nan had seven children: Fields, William, Elizabeth, Arlie, Annie, Mae and Beatrice. Elizabeth Robinson attended Roanoke Business College and later taught school in Russell County.

My father was Will Robinson. He married Martha W. Meade, January 9, 1907. Will and Matt, as they were called, had eight children. Two boys and a girl died in infancy. Five children are still living: Julia A. Talbert, Myrtle Sorah, Cloeva Deskins, Noah Robinson, and Violet Baker.

My mom and dad didn't have much formal education but they liked to read. Dad's favorite subjects were history and geography. He studied all my school books on these subjects. He passed on to me his love of social studies. Mom liked literature and especially poetry. She passed on to me her love for poetry.

Mom was a good scribe. She went to writing school and did so well that she was able to teach writing. She held writing schools which were attended by adults and children. Each student paid one dollar for ten days of instructions. My dad attended one of her schools.

My grandparents and my parents were dedicated church members and devoted themselves to church work. Dad and mom lived in the sight of Ring's Chapel Church. Dad was a deacon in the church. He was a leader in the singing. For years he built the fires. He would take wood to start the fire early so the church would be warm.

Mom was the church bookkeeper. She kept the minutes and records for years.

Living near the church we always had company for Sunday dinner. We walked to church but many people living farther away in buggies, surries, wagons or horse-back. When I see all the cars parked at Ring's Chapel, I think of the old days when the trees near by served as hitching posts.

Julia finished high school at Temple Hill High School and continued her education at Radford State Teacher's College. She taught in Russell County for thirty years. She enjoyed her teaching very much. By: Julia Talbert

570 THE WILLIAM P. ROBINSON FAMILY

William Patton (Will) Robinson was born February 12, 1888. He was the son of Mary Vencill and James Harvey (Jim) Robinson. They were reared in the Belfast sectin of Russell County. Grandfather Jim was best remembered for being the Sunday School Superintendent of the Belfast Methodist Church for 38 years. He and Grandmother Mary are now resting in a little cemetery on Dry Branch.

William Patton grew up in Belfast. He lived his entire life in Russell County, Virginia. He was a well known farmer and worked many long, hard days for $1.00 a day.

On July 19, 1912, he married Cara Meldona (Dona) Jackson, in Tazewell County, Virginia. She was born April 5, 1896, the daughter of Mary Ann Mash and W.H. (Will) Jackson. They were laid to rest in a little cemetery in Belfast.

Will and Dona made their home in Russell County in the Belfast Community, where they became the parents of seven children.

Newlin Earl Robinson was born September 23, 1913. He married Rushia Fogleman who passed away June 18, 1974. After her death, he married Bertha Herndon. They reside in Belfast.

Virgia Ann was born November 15, 1915. She married Raleigh McCloud. They reside in Mechanicsville, Virginia and have three children, Anna James, Catherine Lee, and Robert



William P. Robinson Family

Bert. Beulah Mae, born September 3, 1918, married Walter Byrd Hubble. He passed away July 27, 1984. They had four children, Merlie Berniece (Chubby), Nancy Faye, Roger Byrd, and Ronnie Mac. She now resides in Bristol, Virginia.

Audrey Gladys, born April 12, 1921, married Swain Williams. He passed away on August 25, 1975 and she resides in Lebanon, Virginia. They have three children, Virginia Swain, Sammye Patricia, and Barbara Kaye.

571 THE ROSE FAMILY

Danny Ellis Rose was born on October 20, 1927. He is now a disabled coal mineer. Stella May (Miller) Rose was born on December 23, 1943. My parents, Danny Ellis and Stellla May, were married on August 10, 1963. They are the parents of Shearl Christine Rose, who was born June 5, 1964 and graduated from high school in 1982; Rita Lynn Rose who was born January 17, 1966 and graduated from high school in 1983; and Greta Kay Rose who was born August 30, 1967 and will graduate in 1985.

My Father's parents are Arthur Rose, who died on August 9, 1979, and Gracie Rose who lives in Swords Creek, Virginia.

My mother's parents are Claude Miller, who died from Leukemia in 1972, and Lola Miller who lives in Swords Creek, Virginia.

Dad's brothers and sisters are Mary Alice Plaster, Ollie Gay Vandorn, Laura May Hendrickson, Ruby Belle Farmer, Anna Pearl McGlothlin, Charlotte Lee Vance, Carl William Rose, Rev. Clyde Rose, and Harley Donald Rose, who passed away nine years ago with cancer.

Mom's brothers and sisters are Russell Marion Miller, her half-brother, Janet Marie Rose, Delmer Lee Miller, Elmer Dee Miller, Nancy Ann Miller, Della Galy Blankenship, Stephen P. Miller, Charlie Winthford Miller, James Edward Miller, Annis Estil Miller and Palmer Junior Miller, who was killed in a coal mine on September 3, 1971. Submitted by Gretta Rose

572A DAVID LEADBETTER RUMGAY

The original Rumgay family came from Habeth, Scotland 1873. David was the son of Robert Gregg Rumgay and Eliza Renton Leadbetter. David was born in Stonequary, Ohio on July 18, 1875. He married Mary Catharine Records (10-1-80) on December 25, 1901,in Tylerstown, Pa. They came to Virginia to Wilder in 1911. He was superintendent of mines for Clinchfield. Some of the people working with him were W.C. Elliott, company Dr., Steve Sampson, Bill Rumgay, Thomas Mawhiney, construction superintendent and Maus Ashbrook, sawmill operator all for Clinch-